AMERICAN MUSEUM,

For S E P T E M B E R, 1788.

Three letters from an European traveller in America, to his friend in London: written in the year 1785. LETTER 1.

DEAR SIR,

THE national events that have I taken place fince I faw you, lead me to imagine, that you have not wholly forgotten what were my politial fentiments at the time when I left England. I never was enthufiaftic mough to imagine myfelf possessed of prophetic spirit. However, with respect to the issue of the American var, if my arrow was cast at random, you are yet my witness, that it has not wide of the mark. The idea of my country's ruin had long impressed my mind. And this, when I embarked for America, made the farewell peculiarly affectionate. In whatever company or employ I was engaged, the idea of American glory was in view, until it was painted on my mind, even to a charm. And the moment I fet my foot on the shore, I embraced it for my own. And as fuch, the public interest has ever fince had my pathons at command; my joy has ebed and flowed, with the complexion of the times. Had I been a native of America, I could not have felt a fronger attachment to her welfare. Sick of the manners of my country, and European fashions at large, thought of nothing in America, but implicity of life, industry, economy, and the noblest patriotism. This I frankly confess was the fruit of an wer-heated imagination: for expenence has fince supplied the defect of reason, and taught me the mistake.

I at first landed at Philadelphia, where I was introduced to such eleance, grandeur, and opulence, as I had no idea of on this side of the Atlantic. But as I have had for many years a growing aversion to the city, and have long since been anticipating the pleasures of a rural life, I made no long stay, but foon retired to the inte-

Vol. IV. No. 111.

rior parts of the country. As I had determined by travelling to acquaint myself with the people, of whom I had formed fuch an idea, I conceived it a natural dictate of prudence, to accomplish this in the first stage of my American existence: that, being free from local prejudices, and having gained a more univerfal acquaintance, I might be better able to make a judicious choice with respect to a settlement. In profecuting this plan, my opportunity in the study of human nature, has been confiderable, and I trust not wholly unimproved. Be the improvement, however, what it may, I will risk this thesis, as the result of a careful enquiry: that human nature is the same in England and America. At this observation I doubt not you will fmile, and fay the man is recovered of his infanity. I readily confess my prejudice in favour of America ran high-too high for me to draw an impartial character. I have waited long to feel myself cool on the subject : but whether long enough, you will better judge from the fequel of The people of America my letters. are hospitable—they are sociable they are brave, as what I conceivedthey are fenfible and differning to admiration: which has fully convinced me, that popular governments are the most friendly to mental improvements. Freedom will raife, and bondage will fink the powers of the human mind. And the fame person, in this differ-ence of situation, will make a very different figure in the world. Witness the black and the white people in this country. The colour has not made the odds; shift their situations-let the black man be mafter, and the white, fervant-and a few generations would turn the fcale of fenfibility.

The country, as to fertility, and variety of produce, fully answers my expectations. And as to extent and fettlement, it exceeds my imagination,

warm as it was.

The laws are generally good; but

fomewhat fail in punctuality of execution. The debt contracted by the war, is not, as you imagined, any way formidable: the resources of the formidable: the resources of the country, I find abundantly sufficient to discharge it. Nor does the union of the states, or disposition of the people at large, threaten a failure. If there is any deficiency in this respect, it is for want of a suitable power in congress, to call forth these re-fources. The people are young and vigorous: their lands are liberal in the support of life and traffic-in particular, they are exceedingly wellfurnished with the materials of shipbuilding, at which the people are skilful. This branch of bufiness produces a commodity so vendible in Europe, so important the world over, that, if vi-goroully purfued, it would of itself, in no lengthy period of time, discharge

the greater part of the debt.

I was bred, like yourfelf, in the midft of great diffinctions-where, with but the glance of an eye, might be feen the most striking contrast of wealth and poverty. In America it is not fo : there is an equality here, which, to an European, would be matter of wonder. In the country, it is usual for every man to be settled on his own plantation; and he is lord of whatever his deed covers; he knows nothing of the exorbitant demands either of tyrant, bishop, or landlord. Notwithstanding the rise of taxes, occasioned by the war, they are yet light compared with yours, They croud not, as in England, upon the necessaries and comforts of life; but leave the industrious labourer in full possession of both. Back from the fea-coast, they are generally farmers; they retire from the field at night, with an appetite created by moderate exercise; this gives a peculiar relish to their food and drink, which are plain and wholesome, but not rich. Being strangers to intemperance and huxury, and with their fenses unim-paired by the fare of high life, they appear to take all the fatisfaction the world affords.

As I travel, I often from choice take lodging with this class of men, and from their table of plain diet, am more pleased and refreshed, than I fhould be at an entertainment of a lord in England. For here, though

it be hard to give a reason, I partie. pate with them in the appetite and relish. Here I behold simplicity of manners, without mixture of formali. ty-and an honest-hearted generofity, without the difagreeable shew of cours parade. Here liberty appears to be more than a fpeculative ideal thing; it is a reality. It discovers itself in the behaviour and countenance of these men; their whole deportment is different from one that has been bred to fawn at a monarch's feet, or one whole interest wholly depends on keeping his landlord in humour. I trust you will not think me frantic in this ob fervation; for in your own speculations on human nature, you must have observed the command which the mind has over the features and deportment of the man. Does not the melancholy foul wear a wrinkled brow? does not the thief, without fpeaking, confess his guilt? and why are not the flaves of lord and monarch in like manner visible?

From the intimacy and unreferved freedom I have had in your company, you are fenfible that I am no enemy to matrimonial connexions. The fituation, circumftances, and manners of my country, are what have fo long confined me to a celibic life. I never could feel it duty, to be inflrumental in introducing my own species to that which was fo difagreeable to myfelf. My foul has often recoiled at the idea of being father to one who should be a tenant to a lord, or a vallal to a tyrant. But methinks these objections are removed, and I begin to feel the force of duty and inclination without opposition. You will, therefore, not be furprifed, should you foon hear of my forming a very ferious acquaintance with one of these farmers' daughters. For on all accounts, I mult prefer their education and manner of life, which is for the most part neat, frugal, and industrious. They are persons of good humour; nor has their taile ever been corrupted by the follies and fopperies of the city though at the fame time, they are no strangers to good breeding. I have many motives to this choice in particular. I consider the disposition in a great measure formed by early example; and the different callings that employ mankind, are not without

their inf trader un and thife er is not ployment that caln the main jugal hap brought 1 meltic att ric mann the heads ant over the dispo adilagree observati m other m this W pagated, rent to cl child, no but to the cety. I ois matt n my ow anling fa he more a principa den euth nother of open boo ake the le peretting of tender mi founded attemper rate happ It wou time you dom: inc elf, espec licate nat

to have ft led infen nons. I pardon r that which ay mind. ю паррін air: I hi nation to Subject : ment and bubble, whole wa ble in it practice, of Amer of life e

teston or

their influence in this respect. I partititrader undergoes that shift of fortune etite and and thist of passion to which the farmplicity of er is not exposed : hence these emformali. ployments are not alike friendly to that calmness of disposition which is enerofity, of court the main pillar in the support of conars to be jugal happiness. Let a person be brought up in a family, where the doal thing; felf in the meltic affairs are conducted in a choleof thefe ne manner, and where peevishness in nt is difthe heads, is frequently feen triumphn bred to ant over reason, and it is a wonder if ne whose the disposition does not hence receive keeping truft you adifigreeable tincture. And the fame observation may be made with regard this obnother defects in human life: it is this way that family vices are profpeculamust have prated, and handed down from pahich the ent to child, and from child to grand and dedild, not only to their own reproach, not the but to the great detriment of civil fowrinkled my. I am therefore governed in Without his matter, not so much with a view and why n my own happiness, as the good of monarch inling family: where the mother, as reserved he more constantly relides, must have company, principal hand in forming the chilmen either to virtue or vice. The no enemy The finother of a family I consider as the open book, from which the children manners e fo long methe lesson of life. And of what in-. I never keeling concern is it, then, to these rumental under minds, that the lesson be good, builded on morality, and fuited to es to that memper the disposition, both to pri-me happiness and public usefulness? myself. t the idea It would not be itrange, if by this fliould be to a tytime you begin to wonder at my freebjection on: indeed I am furprised at it myfeel the felf, especially on a subject of this deicue nature, At first I thought only without fore, not whave flarted the idea, but have been n hear of a intentibly to the above observanons. However, you would readily acquainfarmers' pardon me, had you been witness to ounts, I but which of late has fo captivated end manmy mind. I have often, with respect nost part bhappiness of life, built castles in the . They air: I have often allowed my imaginor has mion to rove uncontrolled on the ipted by sbject: and as often have my judgthe city ; ment and experience dashed the airy y are no bubble, and convinced me that the I have whole was an ideal thing, not capable in its nature of being reduced to e in parofition in practice, Here among the farmers of America, I behold the happiness arly ex-

of life exemplified beyond whatever

rason or observation taught me before.

ings that

For fome days paff, I have taken my route farther back in the country than heretofore, which has led me into a territory as yet but thinly inhabited. Here, where I am palling plains, intervals, and mountains, I meet with nothing to diffurb my re-flexion. The foil, I observe, is ex-ceedingly good, and in every point of view inviting to the hufbandman. Never did I feel fuch compatition for the vallals of lord and monarch as now. Can it be that fo many millions of the human race should drag out the miserable remains of life, ignorant that there is any part of the world that will bester support them? Can there be fuch inhumanity in the great, as to build their grandeur, and support their luxury upon the toil of their fellowmortals, when the wilds of America invite them to liberty, and where a few years' industry would raise them to a flate of opulence and independence !

In these woods, I now and then pass a log-house, around which there are considerable improvements, proportioned no doubt to the proprietor's industry and time of fettlement. I often call and enquire into their welfare, and question them on the proficiency they make on their new plantations. I came last evening to one of these habitations; it was earlier in the day than I would have wished to put up; but fearing lest night might overtake me in the wilderness, or left I might not find an house that promised so good accommodation, I asked for entertainment, which was readily granted. The family feemed pleafed to have an opportunity of waiting on a stranger. My landlord, when he returned from the field at night, difcovered the fame good humour in his countenance: he bid me welcome to his house, and to his table of plain diet, which was foon made ready.-He informed me, that it was not more than fix years fince the first stroke was struck on his farm; and he had then between fifty and fixty acres cleared-kept an handsome flockraifed his own wool and flax-had always, after the first year, a surplusage of grain-made his own meat-his own dairy-and his own apparel .-Indeed, the economy in the house appeared to refemble that without .-

While the father, with a little child on his knee, was giving me this account, the mother with the daughters were about their domestic employ-Each one in the family filled ments. his own place, and contentment and fatisfaction reigned through the whole. After family prayer, which was reli-giously attended, I retired to my lodging, with a disposition better suited to reflexion than fleep. I fancied myself. to have fallen upon a discovery, after which the fages of antiquity had fought in vain; and that here in the wilderness, I had found in what the greatest happiness of life consisted: for here was religion without colour of superstition-here was civil and religious liberty in perfection-here was independence, as far as the nature of human life would admit—here fulnels was enjoyed with retirementand the whole shut out from the noise and buffle of the world. After we arose in the morning, my landlord invited me to a walk in the field, where I faw the effects of industry united with the best economy. And finding him to be a very affable, sensible man, I asked him a number of questions; among the rest, whether he could give any account how far those wilds were habitable, and whether the foil in general was in any measure to be compared to the spot on which he was fettled. This question introduced the following narration which he gave me: A friend of his, with two others, a few years before, fet out with a determination to penetrate the western wilderness, as far as prudence should direct. They travelled fifteen days for the most part on a westerly line, without discovering the least trace of any human creature. The wild beasts human creature, would often flart before them: of these, there was a great plenty and a great variety; among which their fire-arms contributed much to their amusement, as well as support. On the afternoon of the fifteenth day, when they had travelled not less than three hundred miles from any inhabitants, they unexpectedly discovered a large plantation under the best improvement. In the midft of this appeared a flately elegant building, in the English fashion. With joy they hastened to the gate of the high-yard, which furrounded this feat. The por-

ter that flood centinel, underflood from figns their defire of admittancecarried their request, and foon return ed with liberty of admission. They were received into the family, where they had all the marks of hospitality fhewn them; but were not admitted that night to speak with the master of the house. In the morning, they were invited to his apartment, in an upper loft, where, in addition to their joy, they found him to be a man of ther own colour, and one who spoke then own language. He sufficiently apologifed for not waiting on them the evening before, The reason was, his evening before. The reason was, has being employed in preparing a packet for Quebec, with respect to the fur-trade, over which he presided in that quarter of the world. The history of the man in a few words, is this : when a child, he was bound an apprentice to a gentleman in Albany, with whom he lived, till he was nineteen year of age; when his master's severity growing intolerable, he privately left him, with a determination to feek a retreat in the wilderness, beyond the search or information of his master. On his route, he arrived at a fmall village of the natives, with whom he affociated, and with whom, after a few years, he was connected in marriage. This with other circumstances, procured him the confidence, fervice, and en-tire obedience of that people, by whose labours he brought under improve-ment, a tract of land which almost bounded the eye. He was a man of no education-could neither read nor write, which proved a very material disadvantage to his trade. To remedy this defect, he fent his eldest fon to Quebec, who was there furnished with an education sufficient to transact his father's business, both among French and English. His plantation furnished his numerous family with all the necessaries of life in great abundance : nor did his trade contribute less to its conveniences. That here in this remote part of the wildernels, was enjoyed almost every thing the world affords, and nothing, (as he observed) was wanting to complete the happiness of his situation, but a fmall circle of friends with whom he might use his native language, and spend the vacant hours of life. After these men had travelled upwards of as hundred fame do observing explore rich for and beau that has

Att

found

mixture

ende, a little to which, under a not do magin on tho whom any fuc or, if I confine dinatio chain i cou of the fuch a and o coveru when bluco the rifi founda and ha world, ber of united haps i kind. DOT IS to gro hillory the propagation their r causes ally th DOW (freih

Move

Aracti

forme

cie n

not

to obt

parte

discov

ped t Deity

te ac

From

hundred miles further, nearly in the fame direction, they returned, with observing that the whole of this newly explored region was an exceedingly rich foil, and by far the most level and beautiful of any part of America that had come within their knowledge.

derflooi

ittance-

n return.

1. They

of pitality admitted

mafter of

hey were

an upper

their joy,

oke their

ly apolo-

them the

n was, ha

a packer

the fur-

ed in that

history of

its: when

pprentice ith whom

n years of

rity grow-

left him,

k a retreat

the fearch

village of

affociated, years, he e. This,

procured e, and enby whole improveich almoft

a man of

er read nor

y material To remedy

eft fon to

furnished

t to tranf-

plantation

mily with

in great a-

de contri-

ces, Tha

he wilder-

very thing

ing, (as he

complete

ion, but a

whom he

uage, and ife. After

vards of as

that had come within their knowledge. At the close of this conversation, I found myself possessed of a strange mixture of feelings. My pity, grati-tude, and joy ran high, to as not a little to diffurb that fleadiness of mind, which, if possible, I would discover under all occurrences of life. I could not do less than cross the Atlantic in inagination, and drop a tear of pity on those I had left behind-many of whom were ignorant that there was any fuch opening as this on the globe; or, if known, have yet been so long confined in flavery, as to feel no indination or resolution to shake off the dain and make the noble adventure. I could not but have a grateful fenfe of the divine goodness, in preparing sich a spacious retreat for the poor and oppressed of mankind, and discovering it in an age of the world, when it was never more needed. I could not likewife but feel a joy in the rifing glory of America. What a foundation is here for a great, lalling, and happy empire! In no part of the world, was there ever a greater number of natural circumstances, which united to promife the event; and perhaps in no part fo many of a moral kind. Here is no want of territorysor is there want of matter on which to ground the best civil policy. The the public virtues and vices of every sation are laid open to their viewtheir rife and fall, with the operating cuses, are carefully noticed, especially those of their mother country, now on the decline, which must be fresh in mind, and I trust will ever prove a leffon of the most falutary infraction. These, among many, are some of the natural reasons that excie my joy. And with modelly may I not attempt the moralift, fo far as mobserve, that as this is the greatest of the world and the last in accovery, we may here rationally exthe last and greatest works of the Deity? I mean those which are to te accomplished in the golden age. from forme cause or other, I am ir-

refiftibly inclined to believe, that this is the hemisphere on which the morning of that day will first dawn, and fhine back from well to east till the light and knowledge of the Saviour shall illuminate the world. Will not this, at least in part, be a fulfilment of his own words—that the last shall be first, and the first last? And to ftrengthen the idea, may I not bring to view, the prophetic description of that approaching day? for is not this the wilderness and solitary place that shall be made glad, and the defart that shall blossom as the rose? But whether this be the effect of fancy or not, I leave you to judge, and subscribe myself, your most obedient, humble iervant, &c.

[To be continued:]

Letters on marriage. Afteribed to the rev. John Witherspoone, D. D. president of Princeton college.
[Continued from page 108.]

LETTER III.

SIR,

I Have not yet done with the maxims on matrimonial happiness; therefore observe,

4. That it is not by far of fo in ich confequence, what are the talents, temper, turn of mind, character, or circumflances of both or either of the parties, as that there be a certain fuitableness or correspondence of those of the one to those of the other.

Those essay writers, who have taken human nature and life as their general fubject, have many remarks on the causes of infelicity in the marriage union, as well as many beautiful and firiking pictures of what would be jull, generous, prudent, and dutiful con-duct, or their contraries, in particular circumflances. Great pains also have been taken to point out what ought to be the motives of choice to both parties, if they expect happiness, Without entering into a full detail of what has been faid upon this subjett, I think the two chief competitors for good nature and good fense. The advocates for the first, say, that as the happiness of married people must arife from a continual interchange of kind offices, and from a number of fruall circumstances, that occur every hour, a gentle and eafy disposition—a temper that is happy in itself—must be the cause of happiness to another. The advocates for good sense say, that the sweetness of good nature is only for the honey-moon; that it will either change its nature, and become four by long standing, or become wholly inspirit; so that if it do not generate hatred, it will at least incur indifference or contempt; whereas good sense is a sterling quality, which cannot fail to produce and preserve effeem—the true foundation of ration—

al love.

If I may, as I believe most people do, take the prevailing fentiments within the compals of my own reading and convertation, for the general opinion, I think it is in favour of good sense. And if we must determine between these two, and decide which of them is of the most importance when separated from the other, I have very little to fay against the public judgment. But in this, as in many other cases, it is only imperfect and general, and often ill underflood and falfely applied. There is hardly a more noted faying than that a man of fense will never use a woman ill, which is true or false according to the meaning that is put upon the phrase, using a woman ill. If it be meant, that he will not fo probably beat his wife, as a fool, that he will not fcold or curse her, or treat her with ill manners before company, or indeed that he will not fo probably keep a continual wrangling either in public or private, I admit that it is true. Good fense is the best security against inde-corums of every kind. But if it be meant, that a man of fense will not make his wife in any cafetruly miferable, I utterly deny it. On the contrary, there are many inflances in which men make use of their sense itself, their judgment, penetration, and knowledge of human life, to make their wives more exquifitely unhappy. What shall we say of those, who can sling them with reflexions so artfully guarded that it is impossible not to feel them, and yet almost as impossible with propriety to complain of them?

I must also observe, that a high degree of delicacy in sentiment, although this is the prevailing ingredient when men attempt to paint refined felicity

in the married flate, is one of the met dangerous qualities that can be men oned. It is like certain medicina that are powerful in their operation but at the same time require the us most caution and prudence, as to the time and manner of their being applied. A man or woman of extreme delicacy is a delightful companion for a vifit or a day. But there are many other characters which I would great. ly prefer in a partner, or a child, q other near relation, in whose permanent happiness I felt myself deeptr concerned. I hope no body wil think me so clownish as to exclude fentiment altogether. I have already de. clared my opinion upon this subject. and also my defire that the woman should be the more refined of the two. But I adhere to it, that carrying this matter to an extreme is of the moil dangerous consequence. Your high fentimentalists form expectations which it is impossible to gratify. The gallantry of courtship, and the bienseance of general conversation in the bear monde, feem to promife what the downright reality of matrimony cannot afford.

I will here relate a case that fell within my own observation. A perfon of noble birth had been some years married to a merchant's daughter of immense fortune, by which his effate had been faved from ruin. Her education had been as good as money could made it, from her infancy; fo that the knew every mode of high life as well as he. They were upon a vifit to a family of equal rank, intimately connected with the author of this letter. The manner of the man was diffinguished and exemplary. His behaviour to his lady was with the most perfect delicacy. He spoke to her as often as to any other, and treated her not only with the fame complacency, but with the fame decency and referve, that he did other ladies. To this he added the most tender folicitude about her not taking cold, about her place in the chamber, and her covering when going abroad &c. &c, After their departure, the whole family they had left, excepting one, were two or three days expatiating on the beauty of his behaviour, One lady in particular faid at last, 'Oh! how happy a married woman

who w Wel of a di to peri betwee ried fiv ferved ought that if much o with g have fo more c dy is as pole, I fl w would and his mon de the one other, What man a years, a Let that it i or eith pineis, the oth is not both of defects mitted t lity of t many ii verity, band, w bottom, meekne in the v lafting c icen fon and was man, ha ted by in a hu nnkling whole li inflance ven illi brutality with pe a wife, v come, as propriety to her or As a

ate two

waich ha

have I

have I feen.' The fingle diffenter, f the met who was an elderly lady, then faid, be mentr Well, you may be right; but I am medicina of a different opinion. I do not like to perfect and finished a ceremonial peration, e the ut. between persons who have been maras to the ried five or fix year at least. I obbeing apferved that he did every thing that he extreme ought to have done, and likewife mion for that the received his civilities with are many much dignity and good manners, but uld greatwith great gravity. I would rather child, or have feen him lefs punctual, and her more chearful. If therefore, that la-dy is as happy in her heart as you supe perma-lf deeptr wil think pose, I am millaken; that is all. But ide fentiif I were to take a bet upon it, I ready dewould bet as much on the tradefinan s suhject, and his wife, according to the come woman mon description, walking to church, the one three or four yards before the other, and never looking back.' f the two, ying this What did time discover? that noble-Your high The galman and his lady parted within two years, and never reunited. bien feance

the bean

what the

nony can-

fe that fell

een fome

t's daugh-

which his

as money

fancy: so

de of high

vere upon

rank, inti-

author of

f the man

plary. His

is with the

e spoke to

other, and

the fame

fame de-

did other

not taking e chamber

ing abroad,

arture, the

, excepting

behaviour,

aid at laft,

ed woman

Let me now establish my maxim, that it is not the fine qualities of both or either party that will infure happiness, but that the one be fuitable to the other. By their being fuitable, is not to be understood their being both of the same turn; but that the defects of the one be supplied or submitted to by some correspondent quality of the other. I think I have feen many inflances, in which gravity, feverity, and even moroseness in a husband, where there has been virtue at bottom, has been fo tempered with meekness, gentleness, and compliance in the wife, as has produced real and laffing comfort to both. I have also feen some instances, in which sourness and want of female fofiness in a wonan, has been so happily compensaed by eafiness and good humour in a hulband, that no appearance of ankling hatred was to be feen in a whole life. I have feen multitudes of inflances, in which vulgarity, and e-ven illiberal freedom, not far from brutality, in a husband, has been borne with perfect patience and ferenity by a vife, who, by long cuftom, had become, as it were, infentible of the impropriety, and yet never inattentive to her own behaviour.

As a farther illustration, I will relate two or three cases from real life, which have appeared to me the most

fingular in my experience. I fpent fome time, many years ago, in the neighbourhood of, and frequent intercourse with, a husband and his wife in the following state. She was not handsome, and at the same time was valetudinary, fretful, and peevifh-constantly talking of her ailments, diffatisfied with every thing about her, and, what appeared most furprising, the vented these complaints most when her husband was present. on the other hand, was most affectionate and fympathizing, confiantly upon the watch for any thing that could gratify her defires, or alleviate her distresses. The appearance for a while surprized me, and I thought he led the life of a slave. But at last I distributed in the life of a slave. covered that there are two ways of complaining, not fuddenly diftinguishable by common observers: the one is an exprellion of confidence, and the other of discontent. When a woman opens all her complaints to her husband, in full confidence that he will fympathize with her, and feeking the relief which fuch fympathy affords, taking care to keep to the proportion which experience hath taught her will not be difagreeable to him, it frequently increases instead of extinguishing

Take another case as follows: Syrifea was a young woman the reverfe of a beauty. She got her living in a trading city, by keeping a fmall thop, not of the millinary kind, which is nearly allied to elegance and high life, but of common grocery goods, fo that the poor were her chief culto-mers. By the death of a brother in the East Indies, the came fuddenly and unexpectedly to a fortune of ma-ny thousand pounds. The moment this was known, a knight's lady in the neighbourhood destined Syrifca as a prize for Horatio, her own brother, of the military profellion, on half pay, and rather path the middle of life. For this purpose she made her a visit, carried her to her house, affifted no doubt in bringing home and properly fecuring her fortune; and in as fhort a time as could well be expected, completed her purpose. They lived together on an estate in the country, often vifited by the great relations of the hulband. Syrifca was good natured and talkative, and therefore often betrayed the meanness of her birth and education, but was not sensible of it. Good will supplied the place of good breeding with her, and she did not know the difference. Horatio had generosity and good sense, treated her with the greatest tenderness, and having a great fund of facetiousness and good humour, acquired a happy talent of giving a lively or sprightly turn to every thing, said by his wife, or diverting the attention of the company to another subject. The reader will probably say, he took the way that was pointed out by reason, and was most conducive to his own comfort. I say so too; but at the same time affirm, that there are multitudes who could not, or would not, have followed his example.

have followed his example.

I give one piece of history more, but with some fear, that nice readers will be offended, and call it a caricature. However, let it go. Agreslis was a gentleman of an ancient family, but the estate was almost gone; little more of it remained but what he farmed himself, and indeed his habitation did not differ from that of a farmer, but by having an old tower and battlements. He had either received no education, or had been incapable of profiting by it, for he was the most illiterate person I ever knew, who kept any company. His converfation did not rife even to politics, for he found fuch insuperable dishculty in pronouncing the names of generals, admirals, countries, and cities, conflantly occurring in the newspapers, that he was obliged to give them up altogether. Of ploughs, waggons, cows, and horses, he knew as much as most men: what related to these, with the prices of grain, and the news of births and marriages in the parish and neighbourhood, completed the circle of his conversation.

About the age of forty, he married Lenia, a young woman of a family equal to him in rank, but fomewhat fuperior in wealth. She knew a little more of the strain of fashionable conversation, and not a whit more of any thing else. She was a stattern in her person, and of consequence there was neither cleanlines nor order in the family. They had many children; she bore him twins twice, a circumstance of which he was very

proud, and frequently boafted of it, is a manner not over delicate, to those who had not been fo fortunate in that particular. They were both good natured and hospitable; if a ftranger came, he was made heartily welcome though fometimes i little incommoded by an uproar among the children and the dogs, when striving about the fire in a cold day; the notice was however little less diffonant, than the clamoun of Agrestis himself, when rebuking of Agrents man, on the other, on the one, or chastizing the other, on couple lived many years in the mot perfect amity by their being perfectly fuitable the one to the other, and I am confident not a woman envied the wife, nor a man the hulband, while the union lafted.

It is very easy to see from these ex-amples, the vast importance of the temper and manner of the one being truly fuitable to those of the other. If I had not given histories enough already, I could mention fome in which each party I think could have made fome other man or woman perfectly happy, and yet they never could arrive at happiness, or indeed be at peace with one another. Certainly, therefore, this should be an object particularly attended to in courtships, or while marriage is on the tapis, as politicians fay. If I look out for a wife, I ought to confider, not whether a lady has fine qualities for which she ought to be effeemed or admired, but whether she has such a deportment as I will take continual delight in, and fuch a taffe as gives reason to think fhe will take delight in me; I may pitch too high, as well as too low, and the issue may be equally unfortunate. Perhaps I shall be told there lies the great difficulty: how shall we make this discovery? In time of youth and courtship, there is so much studied atviews, and so much restraint from fathion, and the observation of others, that it is hard to judge how they will turn out afterwards.

This I confess to be a confiderable difficulty, and at the same time greatest upon the man's side. The man being generally the eldest, his character, temper, and habits may be more certainly known. Whereas there are sometimes great disappointments on

the of ways. one c foolish girls, felves rited a any w most e ter ma dity, a odious flances who w may 1 It is a man fi temper has a g the rig He ma after th need a must m those o alk her our vie concer time of then ta and fo are nec If fuch gree, inot. A there n paffage thip of of caln than o fore th quence On t

lamities rally to themfel tion—t want of and one fame is bought two, floring bought I imagi did you bought

Do you I do to it with the Vol

the other fide, and that happily both ways. I am able just now to recollect one or two inflances of giddy and foolish, nay of idle, lazy, drowfy girls, who, after marriage, felt themselves interested, and became as spirited and active heads of families, as any whatever, and also some of the most elegant and exemplary, who, after marriage, fell into a languid flupidity, and contracted habits of the most odious and difguffful kind. These inflances, however, are rare, and those who will take the pains to examine, may in general obtain fatisfaction. he mot It is also proper to observe, that if a man finds it difficult to judge of the perfetily r, and 1 temper and character of a woman, he has a great advantage on his fide, that wied the , while the right of selection belongs to him. He may alk any woman he pleases, after the most mature deliberation, and need ask no other; whereas a woman must make the best choice she can, of those only who do or probably will alk her. But with these restexions in our view, what shall we say of the in-conceivable folly of those, who, in time of courtship, are every now and then taking things in high dudgeon, and fometimes very great fubmillions are necessary to make up the breaches? If such persons marry, and do not a-gree, shall we pity them? I think not. After the most serene courtship, there may possibly be a rough enough passage through life; but after a court-

> On the whole, I think that the calamities of the married state are generally to be imputed to the persons themselves in the following proportion-three-fourths to the man for want of care or judgment in the choice, and one-fourth to the woman on the fame score. Suppose a man had bought a farm, and, after a year or two, should, in convertation with his neighbour, make heavy complaints how much he had been disappointed, I imagine his friend might fay to him, did you not see this land before you bought it? O yes; I saw it often. Do you not understand foils? I think I do tolerably. Did you not examine it with care? Not so much as I should Vol. IV. No. III.

thip of storms, to expect a marriage

of calm weather, is certainly more than common prefumption; there-

fore they ought to take the confe-

have done; flanding at a certain place, it looked admirably well; the fences too were new, and looked exceedingly neat; the house had been just painted a stone colour, with pan-neling; the windows were large and elegant; but I neglected entirely to examine the sufficiency of the materials, or the disposition of the apartments. There were in the month of April, two beautiful springs, but fince I have lived here, they have been dry every year before the middle of June. Did you enquire of those who had lived on the place, of the permanency of the fprings? No, indeed; I omitted it. Had you the full measure you were promifed? Yes, every acre. Was the right complete and valid? Yes, yes, perfectly good. No man in America can take it from me. Were you obliged to take it up in part of a bad debt? No, nothing like it. took such a fancy for it all at once, that I peffered the man from week to week to let me have it. Why really, then, fays his friend, I think you had better keep your complaints to yourfelf. Curfing and freifulness will never turn flones into earth, or fand into loam; but I can affure you, that frugality, industry, and good culture, will make a bad farm very tolerable, and an indifferent one truly good.

I am, fir, Your most humble servant, EPAMINONDAS.

-4--A series of letters on education. [Continued from page 111.] LETTER 111.

DEAR SIR,

HE theory laid down in my last letter, for establishing an early and absolute authority over children, is of much greater moment than, perhaps, you will immediately apprehend. There is a great diversity in the tem-per and disposition of children; and no less in the penetration, prudence, and resolution of parents. From all these circumstances, difficulties arise, which increase very fast as the work is delayed. Some children have naturally very stiff and obstinate tempers, and some have a certain pride, or, if you please, greatness of mind, which makes them think it a mean thing

В

of it, is o those e in that ftranger elcome, mmeded dren and the fire however clamours rebuking her, ou

thefe exe of the ne being other. If ough alin which ve made perfectly could arat peace y, thereparticuships, or s, as poher a lady the ought but whenent as I in, and to think ; I may low, and ortunate.

they will nfiderable me greaie man becharacter, more certhere are ments on

e lies the

we make

routh and

udied at-

intereffed

unt from

of others,

to yield. This disposition is often greatly strengthened in those of high birth, by the ideas of their own dignity and importance, instilled into them from their mother's milk. I have known a boy not fix years of age, who made it a point of honour not to cry when he was beat even by his parents. Other children have so strong passions, or so great sensibility, that if they receive correction, they will cry immoderately, and either be, or seem to be, affected to such a degree, as to endanger their health or life. Neither is it uncommon for the parents in such a case to give up the point, and if they do not ask pardon, at least they give very genuine marks of repentance and forces for what they have done.

forrow for what they have done. I have faid this is not uncommon, but I may rather alk you whether you know any parents at all, who have fo much prudence and firmnels as not to be discouraged in the one case, or to relent on the other? At the same time it must always be remembered, that the correction is wholly loft which does not produce absolute submission. Perhaps I may fay it is more than lost, because it will irritate instead of reforming them, and will instruct or perfeet them in the art of overcoming their parents, which they will not fail to manifest on a future opportunity. It is surprising to think how early children will discover the weak side of their parents, and what ingenuity they will shew in obtaining their fa-your or avoiding their displeasure. I think I have observed a child in treaty or exposulation with a parent, difcover more confummate policy at feven years of age, than the parent himfelf, even when attempting to cajole him with artful evalions and specious promises. On all these accounts, it must be a vast advantage that a habit of submission should be brought on so early, that even memory itself shall not be able to reach back to its beginning. Unless this is done, there are many cases in which, after the best management, the authority will be im-perfect; and some in which any thing that deferves that name will be impoffible. There are some families, not contemptible either in station or character, in which the parents are literally and properly obedient to their children, are forced to do things against

their will, and chidden if they difce ver the least backwardness to comply. If you know none such, I am sur I do.

Let us now proceed to the bell means of preferving authority, and the way in which it ought to be daily exercifed. I will trace this to its very fource. Whatever authority you exercise over either children or servant, or as a magistrate over other citizens, it ought to be dictated by conscience. and directed by a Tenfe of duty. Palfion or refentment ought to have a little place as possible, or rather, to speak properly, though few can book of having arrived at full perfection, it ought to have no place at all. Reproof or correction given in a rage, is always confidered by him to whom it is administered, as the effect of weakness in you, and therefore the demerit of the offence will be either wholly denied or foon forgotten. I have heard fome parents often fay, that they cannot correct their children unless they are angry; to whom I have usually answered, then you ought not to correct them at all. Every one would be fenfible, that for a magistrate to discover an intemperate rage in pronouncing fentence against a criminal, would be highly indecent, Ought not parents to punish their children in the fame dispassionate manner? Ought they not to be at least equally concerned to discharge their duty in the best manner, in the one case as in the other?

He who would preferve his authority over his children, should be particularly watchful of his own conduct. You may as well pretend to force people to love what is not amiable, as to reverence what is not respectable. A decency of conduct, therefore, and dignity of deportment, is highly serviceable for the purpose we have now in view. Lest this, however, should be mistaken, I must put in a caution, that I do not mean to recommend keeping children at too great a distance, by a uniform sternmess and severity of carriage. This, I think, is not necessary, even when they are young; and it may, to children of some tempers, be very hurtful when they are old. By and by you shall receive from me a quite contrary direction. But by dignity of car-

felves alvaheir own cious in the refusion patient, own pecter and affection from the refusion precept of the refusion from the refusion fr

sets effection That the fir, I wou fion of aff dren who when thei ferve iL diween 1 rental au Supports t lawful, be rents shou acis for cl them per much plea socent in must alwa quiet, ger gring the wards of as tending and leadir dalgence (This, I a too much not for de cross or f peace, bu more wea fructive (children a to give th thing to Roman er hons and tions to k have fore prophecy, lame with

avail them

riage, I mean parents shewing themfelves always cool and reasonable in
their own conduct; prudent and cautious in their conversation with regard
to the rest of mankind; not fretful or
impatient, or passionately sond of their
own peculiarities; and though gentle and affectionate to their children,
ret avoiding levity in their presence.
This, probably, is the meaning of the
precept of the ancients, maxima debeter pueris reverentia. I would have
them chearful, yet serene. In short,
I would have their familiarity to be
evidently an act of condescension.
Believe it, my dear sir, that which begets esteem, will not fail to produce

difco

comply.

am fure

he beft

and the

aily ex-

its very

you ex-

ervant.

stizens,

have a

ther, to

an boaf

fection,

a rage,

o whom

ffect of

fore the

e either

ten. I

children

whom

ien you

I. Eve-

nat for a

mperate

against ndecent.

th their

affionate

o be at lischarge

in the

is autho-

nould be

wn con-

etend to

not ami-

not re-

conduct,

purpole

eft this, I must

en at too

m Hern-

. This,

en when

ry hurt-

a by you

contra-

of car-

That this may not be carried too fir, I would recommend every exprefon of affection and kindness to children when it is fafe, that is to fay, when their behaviour is fuch as to deferve it. There is no opposition at all beween parental tenderness and pauntal authority. They are the best supports to each other. It is not only lawful, but will be of service that parents should discover the greatest fondsels for children in infancy, and make them perceive distinctly with how much pleasure they gratify all their insecent inclinations. This, however, mil always be done when they are quiet, gentle, and submissive in their amage. Some have found fault with giving them, for doing well, little rewards of sweet-meats and play-things, s tending to make them mercenary, and leading them to look upon the indilgence of appetite as the chief good. This, I apprehend, is rather refining to much: the great point is, that they be rewarded for doing good, and not for doing evil. When they are cross or froward, I would never buy peace, but force it. Nothing can be nore weak and foolish, or more defractive of authority, than when children are noify and in ill humour, to give them or promife them something to appeale them. When the Roman emperors began to give penfions and subsidies to the northern nations to keep them quiet, a man might have foreseen, without the spirit of prophecy, who would be master in a little time. The case is exactly the ame with children. They will foon

avail themselves of this easiness in their

parents, command favours inflead of begging them, and be infolent when they should be grateful.

The fame conduct ought to be uniformly preserved as children advance in years and understanding. Let parents try to convince them how much they have their real interest at heart. Sometimes children will make a request, and receive a hasty or a froward denial; yet upon reslexion the thing appears not to be unreasonable, and finally it is granted; and whether it be right or wrong, sometimes, by the force of importunity, it is extorted. If parents expect either gratitude or fubmission for favours so ungraciously bestowed, they will find themselves egregiously mistaken. It is their duty to profecute, and it ought to be their comfort to fee, the happiness of their children; and therefore they ought to lay it down as a rule, never to give a fudden or hafty refufal; but, when any thing is preposed to them, confider deliberately and fully whether it is proper-and after that, either grant it chearfully, or deny it firmly.

It is a noble support of authority, when it is really and visibly directed to the most important end. My meaning in this, I hope, is not obscure. The end I confider as most important is, the glory of God in the eternal happiness and salvation of children. Whoever believes in a future state, whoever has a just sense of the importance of eternity to himfelf, cannot fail to have the like concern for his offspring. This should be his end both in instruction and government; and when it visibly appears that he is under the constraint of conscience, and that either reproof or correction are the fruit of fanctified love, it will give them irrelistible force. I will tell you here, with all the fimplicity necessary in fuch a fituation, what I have often faid in my course of palloral visitation in families, where there is in many cases, through want of judgment, as well as want of principle, a great neglett of authority. "Use your authority for God, and he will support it. Let it always be feen that you are more displeased at fin than at folly What a shame is it, that if a child shall, through the inattention and levity of youth, break a dish or a pane of the window, by which you may lofe the value of a few pence, you should florm and rage at him with the utmost fury, or perhaps beat him with unmerciful severity; but if he tells a lie, or takes the name of God in vain, or quarrels with his neighbours, he shall easily obtain pardon; or perhaps, if he is reproved by others, you will justify him, and take his part."

You cannot easily believe the

weight that it gives to family authority, when it appears visibly to proceed from a sense of duty, and to be itself an act of obedience to God. This will produce coolness and composure in the manner, it will direct and enable a parent to mix every expression of heart-felt tendernels, with the most fevere and needful reproofs. It will make it quite confiltent to affirm, that the rod itself is an evidence of love, and that it is true of every pious Parent on earth, what is faid of our Father in heaven: "whom the Lord loveth, he chafteneth, and fcourgeth every fon whom he receiveth. endure chaftening, God dealeth with you as with fons : for what fon is he whom the Father chastleneth not? But if ye are without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye baftards and not fons." With this maxim in your eye, I would recommend, that folemnity take the place of, and be substituted for severity. When a child, for example, discovers a very depraved disposition, instead of multiplying ffripes in proportion to the reiterated provocations, every circumfrance should be introduced, whether in reproof or punishment, that can either discover the seriousness of your mind, or make an impression of awe, and reverence upon his. The time may be fixed before hand-at fome distance—the Lord's day—his own birth-day-with many other circumflances that may be fo special that it is impossible to enumerate them. I shall jult repeat what you have heard often from me in conversation, that several pious persons made it an invariable custom, as soon as their chil-dren could read, never to correct them, but after they had read over all the pallages of scripture which command it, and generally accompanied it with prayer to God for his bleffing. I would be treated by many, if publicly

mentioned, but that does not flake my judgment in the least, being fully one vinced that it is a most excellen method, and that it is impossible in blot from the minds of children, what they live upon earth, the impression that are made by these means, or a abate the veneration they will reast for the parents who atted such a par-

Suffer me here to observe to we that fuch a plan as the above, require judgment, reflexion, and great attention in your whole conduct, Take heed that there be nothing admitted it the intervals that may counteract it. Nothing is more destructive of author rity, than frequent disputes and chiding upon small matters. This is often more irksome to children than parent are aware of. It weakens their influence infenfibly, and in time makes their opinion and judgment of little weight, if not wholly contemptible, As before I recommended dignity in your general conduct, fo in a puriscular manner, let the utmost case be taken not to render authority cheap, by too often interpoling it. There is really too great a risk to be rue in every fuch inflance. If parents will be deciding directly, and centuring every moment, it is to be supposed they will be fometimes wrong, and when this evidently appears, it will take away from the credit of their opinion, and weaken their influence, even where it ought to prevail,

Upon the whole, to encourage routo choose a wise plan, and to adhere to it with firmness, I can venture to assure you, that there is no doubt of your success. To subdue a youth after he has been long accustomed to indulgence, I take to be in all cases difficult, and in many impossible; but while the body is tender, to bring the mind to submission, to train up a chill in the nurture and admonition of the Lord, I know is not impossible: and he who hath given the command, can scarcely fail to sollow it with his blessing.

I am, &c.

To be continued.]

THE VISITANT. [Continued from page 191.] No. IV. On politerefs.

TO render an action the object of complete approbation, it

his only his write manher, the infep deavour to from one fentiment of exprewe respectomances,

The fe **арргорг**іа in our im which pro Being ac tier, we f m betwee ne expect mough it penil. hisr itus are a se comiz in, the grends. h kings, ior to th moon is re think fine, wh gd taken Mer as cl

> in he, the person of means of keek on pethole feet which it of later, we qualities, and diffuse Consisting in indeed pills ment, beforests

From

raise of

r especial pleaking, a ang cheim linery, a and cupus requisite whith 1+30

more eng

lime to limber, reloss, not only be good in itself—it must likewise be performed in an handsome manner. Decency should attend viruse inseparably; and we should endeasour to verify the opinion of Cicoo—that they cannot be disjoined from one another, but in idea, Every festiment, which we feel, has a mode of expression natural to it; whether we respect our voice, our words, our seamers, or our gestures.

The femiment and the expression appropriated to it, are joined together in our imagination, by that principle, which produces the association of ideas. Being accustomed to see them together, we form in our minds, a connexistence them; when one appears, we expect the other to follow it; and cough it does not, we still imagine it

mexill.

shake mully con-

excellen

offible to

en, whi

prefice

ch a pan

e to you

require

at atten-

. Take

mitted in

cract It.

of author

d chiding is often

n parents

cir influ-

e makes

t of little

mptible,

gnuy m

a particare be cheap,

There is

enin in

enfuring

fupposed

ng, and

of ther

nfluence,

rage you

adhere

nture to

doubt of

outh af-

omed to

all cafes

ble; but

ring the

a chiid

of the

le : and

and, can

his blef-

.

NT.

11.

l.

h is remarkable, that when two issue affociated in the imagination, we communicate, to the attendant in, the qualities of that, on which it needs. Because sceptres are borne it tings, we annex the idea of grantian to that of a sceptre. When a inhon is used by people of quality, we think it genteel. The same fation, when it is dropt by the quality, at taken up by the peasants, we consider as clownish and vulgar.

From these principles arises the nize of politeness; which I define as be, the natural and graceful expession of the social virtues. By mans of the former principle, we set on politeness, as connected with the sentiments and dispositions, which it represents. By means of the law, we bellow on it the agreeable quities, of which those sentiments and dispositions are possessed.

Considered in this view, politeness s adeed amiable. It is an accomaltment, which every one should be What can be incious to attain. engaging, than the dispositions executes? What can be more enscelles? leaning, than its manner of exprefin den? Our tempers, formed for mey, render us fusceptible of the nd expulses delight, or of the most spice pain, from the conduct, his mole we are conversant with, from towards us. In proportion, mfore, as the favage wretch molt otom, who beholds our diffrelies in an unfeeling indifference, and

our pleasures with a fullen insensibility; in the fame proportion must he be amiable, whose every actionwhole every word-whole every gefture discovers that his sympathetic breaft beats time with ours; and that every emotion, which is raifed in us, excites a correlpondent one in him, Half the miferies, which we complain of, as the unavoidable portion of human life, might be prevented—and those, which cannot be prevented, might be alleviated—our enjoyments might be multiplied-and the pleafure, which arifes from them, might be increased-were we but as attentive, as we flould be, to the fituation of those, who are born under the same conditions with ourfelves. Men are not naturally wolves to men; they were made to affift, not to devour one another,

Politeness may be practifed on every occasion; and allumes different forms, according to the different circumitances of time, place, and perfons. It accommodates itself to the church, to the play-house, to a ball. In company, in business, in amusement—it is never unseasonable. If convertation is instructive, politeness embellishes it; though it is trifling, politeness makes it tolerable. A man of fense, who is morele and uncomplying, is more difagreeable than a person of inserior abilities, but of ele-

gant manners,

It is of importance to diffinguish politeness from a presender, which fometimes affumes its appearance, but arifes from a very different fource, The pretender, I mean, is foppery. A man of politenels exprelles, in an handsome manner, the emotions he A fop piques himfelf upon counterfeiting the natural expre on of pailions, of which his unfurnished foul is unfusceptible. When a polite man makes a bow, he discovers his respect—when he congratulates the fortunate, he only speaks the concor-ding fentiments of his own heart; when he commiferates the unhappy, he only saters the genuine declarations of compalison and humanity. A fop, on the contrary, will take an opportunity of thewing the faill of his dancing-maller, by howing to you wish a fludied formality, while he feeretly hates you : he will pour forth the tor-

sent of congratulatory phrases, which he has taken pains to learn by rote, while he envies your fuccess; he will lament your misfortunes in an aukward form of condolance, and will laugh at them, as foon as he is gone from your presence. He is an hypocrite in politeness; and should meet with the contempt, that all hypocrites

deferve.

But in no inflance is the difference between a polite man and a fop more Briking, than in their conduct towards the ladies. The delicacy, the timidity, the beauty of the fair fex, require that they should be respected, protected, caressed. They were designed an help-meet for man; and every principle of honour demands that they hould not be losers by those, for whom they were made—that they should be treated with all imaginable tenderness by those, to whom something would still be wanting in creation, without this last-best gift of heaven. A man of politeness is sensible of those things; and his whole behaviour to the fair discovers that he is so; but it makes this discovery in a manly and unaffected manner. He can praise a lady's beauties, without using the word—angel; and can make love to her, without expressing himself in a frain of adoration. These low arts he thinks unworthy of him; as he would the lady, who is filly enough to be captivated with them. These are the arts, however, by which the fop flourishes. He has been told, that "flames," "darts," "die," "languish," are mighty pathetic words; and that they are fufficient to fosten the heart of the most obdurate fair. He has been told likewise, that it reflects honour upon a man to be on good terms with the ladies. Hence that superabundance of fulsome impertinence, which the weak part of the female fex so much admire, and which the fensible part of it so much desirise. The vain coquette thinks it inexpressibly pretty to be praised from morning till night; and to hear the centlemen talk in eternal raptures of her charms. Little does she consider, that those, who address her in this manner, do so, only because they think it pleases her; and that those, who think it pleases her, must have but a very ordinary opinion of her

understanding; and, of consequence, mull, in reality, entertain fentimens concerning her, very different from those, which they express, and which fhe is weak enough to believe fincere, when she hears them expressed. This will be the case, at least with a man of fenfe, who fometimes sports away as idle hour in her company. The fog, indeed, will not make any remarks on her character; for he wants difcernment : but as he flattered her only to be thought well-bred, and to de himself honour-not her; he will leave her, when he has finished ha tale of compliments; and will, perhaps, take the first opportunity of gratifying the ill-nature usually found in little minds, by faying as many spiteful things of her, as he can invent.

As there are some, who aim at politeness, without giving themselves an trouble to acquire and cultivate those good qualities, with which it is connected, and from its connexion with which, it derives its beauty and merit; fo there are others, who posless those good qualities, and even call them forth vigorously into action, while they despise and neglect that politeness, which adorns them. An averfion to that extreme, which I have already animadverted upon, has, perhaps, produced the other, which I am now going to expose, But this is very far from being a sufficient justification of it. One may eafily avoid offentation, without falling into morosenes; and there is no necessity of commencing a cynic, in order to preserve one from the imputation of being a fop. There is a mean betwixt the disagreeable characters. This mean should be observed; and when it is observed, it will be applauded.

If a man is generous, it is foolish in him to destroy the merit of his gene-rosity: and yet I have known a favour conferred in fuch an ungainly manner, as to leave it in great doubt, whether the person, on whom it was bestowed, ought rather to have felt gratitude for the kindness shewn him, than resentment for the indignities, with which that kindness was attended. Good offices, performed in this manner, are more likely to create enemies, than to gain friends. What shall we allign as the reason of this odd conduct? Shall we account for it by

laying, that have a mind rolity, unall properties Q rate upon th exercised? prove fuch I observed, paper, that a connexion which we fe incivility uf gard or con observe the tural, than to And, if we ter, what, ag to relent it fentment, th him, who c virtue of her hew her in her votaries bve to her On the ot alorns his ge when he di manner of g

> from the mo is fometimes lt would describe pol outward for haviour ; in ment of cor other instan hips, enlarg per. I shall, with having is founded ; tre it reflects

of the meri

conferred, a

placed above

ices of this

who is the

ness and res

grantude to

How muft

all the effect

Philadelp Rebruary 25

which it det

aving, that those, who observe it, have a mind to try what effects generofity, unaffifted by the adventitious properties of complaifance, will operate upon those, in whose favour it is exercised? This will, by no means, prove fuch conduct to be reasonable. l observed, in the beginning of this paper, that our imaginations form connexion between those things, which we fee usually joined. incivility usually springs from difre-gard or contempt. If, therefore, we observe the former, what is more na-tural, than to infer the latter from it? And, if we are convinced of the latter, what, again, is more natural, than to refent it? The blame of fuch refentment, then, will fall rather on him, who occasions it, than on him who feels it. Why should we strip virtue of her charms? why should we hew her in an unamiable light? are her votaries too numerous? is their bre to her too great?

ience,

mens

from which

This a man

e for

s dif.

ronly to do

will

ed ha per-of gra-ind in

oiteful

at poes any

those

s con-

with

ment;

thole

them

while

polite-

aver-

have

s, per-

Iam s very

cation

ftenta-

eneis; menc.

ve one

a fop.

agree-

uld be

ved, it

lish in

gene-

n a fa-

gainly

doubt,

it was

ve fek

n him,

gnities,

attend-

in this

te ene-

at fhall

ns odd

or it by

On the other hand, when a person dorns his generolity with politenesswhen he discovers, by his delicate manner of granting a favour, his fense of the merit of him, on whom it is conferred, and that he deserves to be placed above the reach of good ofhes of this nature—how must he, who is the object of for much goodness and respect, burn with love and graitude to his kind benefactor? How must he be pleased to receive all the effects of generofity, separated from the mortifications, with which it is sometimes accompanied?

It would be easy to trace, and to describe politeness as it appears in the onward forms and ceremonies of behaviour; in the choice and management of conversation; and in many other instances; which I shall, perhtps, enlarge upon in some future paper. I shall, at prefent, content myself, with having discoursed generally of its saure; of the principles, on which it s founded; and of the beautiful lufrest reflects upon those virtues, from which it derives its merit.

Philadelphia, February 22, 1768.

ATTICUS.

[Continued from page 115.] No. III. Remarks on diffipation.

"Look inwards, and turn over " yourfelf, for you have a lasting mine of happiness at home, if you " will but dig for it."

MARCUS ANTONINUS.

Was lately in a company, where feveral farmers were prefent : the conversation ran upon the folly of setting out in life, in a manner too expenfive for the circumstances, or with-out a rational prospect of sufficient income for support. I learned from the honest countrymen, that it is a frequent practice for fervants and apprentices, as foon as they are out of their time, to run in debt for a showy horse, a fine saddle, a watch, and other unnecessary things. If this was all, little need be faid about it, though as health is not at their command, they might from thence take a hint to be cautious; but much worle confequences commonly attend fuch extravagance, belides the grievance which the horses become to the husbandman who hires the owners, as in compliance with a foolish custom, he keeps them with little or no abatement of wa-ges for it. The young fellows are not content to have these things, without shewing them. Hence, parties of pleasure are formed, taverns and dram-houses are frequented, and the time which ought to be employed in labour to pay their debts, is wasted in contracting new ones: idleness and drinking, horse-racing, wagering, and other methods of diffipation, become habitu-al, and total ruin and destruction enfue. Much of the buliness of attornies and juffices, it feems, arifes from this fource, and thus many who might become valuable members of fociety in their stations, instead thereof, are, in several respects, public nuisances, intail beggary and mifery upon their families, while themselves often rot in jails! What is the remedy? "Examples may teach, where precepts fail." The convertation above mentioned furnished heads for describing the following cases, from which some instruction may be reaped-when or where they happened, need not to be very particularly described. One sum-

mer, two farmers, who lived at some distance from this city, came to it, and each of them purchased from on board a fhip just arrived, a fervant lad: the boys were nearly of the same age; and for distinction I shall call them Sam Sharp, and Thomas Wary; happily for the latter, as their acquaintance began on ship-board, it ended with leaving her, by their masters' situations being in different parts of the coun-

Sam was witty and finart, without much good nature, or any principles of religion, or at least if he had any of the latter, it had not its proper ef-fect upon his manners. His showy parts were the means of gaining him the acquaintance of feveral disfolute fellows in the neighbourhood, who often perfuaded him from his mafter's business to the tavern, to be enter-tained with his satirical stories or idle This could not long be borne by the master, with impunity; reproof and correction followed, but without the defired effect. However, Sam, fomehow or other, got through his fervice; and when he became a free man, the advantages of a likely person, and a sprightly turn of conversation, obtained him a wife with fome money, and qualities which merited a more deferving partner. He would not yet abandon his affociates; they continued to revel in his company, and often at his expence. The impetuofity of his temper engaged him in several law-fuits. In a short time he was reduced to be, what is very properly called, worfe than nothing, that is, he was more in debt than he was After trying feveral fcandalous and wretched expedients to procure credit, he was hurried to a jail, at many miles distance from his diftreffed wife and helpless infants; there he plunged as deep into debauchery as he could. The poor woman, opprefsed with difficulties, died (probably) of a broken heart, leaving her offspring to the humanity of her neighbours. Sam, when capable of reflection, had the flings of remorfe afresh, sharpened by repeatedly hearing of the miscon-duct and sufferings of his children for want of the protection and affillance of their parents, and after long enduring all the miferies of a confined and guilty prisoner, he perished there.

Thomas Wary had not the fame brightness of capacity nor agreeable nets of person with Sam Sharp, by he had common fense, which he dil. gently improved by fuch helps as ha fituation furnished—in a word, he be came a truly religious man. His te. ligion taught him, that it was mon bleffed to give than to receive. This was a four to his industry and frugali ty; it at the fame time furnished his heart with proper motives to fuch au of kindness and benevolence as were Thomas ferved out h in his power. time with the applause of his maller and the family, and when free he married a young woman wit the fame happy turn of mind. He rented a small farm, and with slead diligence, and great care to live with in his earnings, in a few years, with the fairest character, he purchased a fine tract of land, educated a numerous posterity in the same principles, fettled them reputably, and in decent plenty, and died in a good old age, beloved by his acquaintance, revered by his children, and lamented by the poor, to whom he had been liberal with his advice and other necessary affiftance.

From these instances, which are not produced as any thing very uncommon, my young readers may learn, that the advantages of a comely perfon and a bright understanding, if not accompanied with religion and prudence, may only become snares for their ruin, whilst with those excellent guides, plain persons and common fense, they may attain to great usefulness and reputation: add to this, the confideration of the horror and fearful looking-for of a final judgment, which perpetually haunts and follows the diffolute and wicked-and the peace of foul and glorious hope of divine approbation in a future state, which ever accompanies good actions, and the examples and arguments acquire infi-

nitely more importance,

----On the mischievous effects of militia laws.

Philadelphia, April 5, 1767.

HEY draw off our citizens from agriculture and manufactures, and thereby tend to impoverish our country. It is computed that the flate of late militia fand pound ployed by I cifes. They

heavy expe 3. They company w cence, and for it, the v

and childre fee militia 5. They fion to per and open a tion where and forfeitt 6. They which is als

of peace. I know i

They

way to pre prepared for ercifes anf the militar this way, to bit the for the power of rican revo French ofh military eff peace-for of mechani nerals, off military na

Our dift ways give u proach of While a fi the misfort mies of G exills in the hable no na think of t the Atlanti making wa The ocean America w her indepe conquest le

It is the apply Eur governmer Vol. 1

Europe to

the flate of Pennfylvania lost, by her late militia law, three hundred thoufand pounds a year, by the time employed by her citizens in militia exercites.

fame

ecable.

rp, but

he dil.

s as his

he be-

His te.

more. This

frugali. hed his

ich ads

s were

out he

maller free,

n With

. He

with.

s, with

rafed a

nume-

ciples,

decent

d age, evered

by the

liberal cellary

h are

ry unlearn,

y perif not

pru-

es for

cellent

mmon

ifeful-

is, the

fearful

which

he dif-

ace of

ne ap-

h ever

d the

e infi-

militia

itizens

manu-

poved that cifes.

9. They subject our citizens to a heavy expense in uniforms—fide arms—and in some cases—parade horses.

and in some cases—parade horses.

3. They lead our young men into company where they sofe their innocence, and carry home in exchange for it, the vices of swearing and drink-

4. They beget idleness in women and children, who generally croud to fee militia shows.

5. They produce a fyftem of oppreffion to perfons of tender confciences, and open a door to fraud and peculation where they are inforced by fines and forfeitures.

6. They cherish the spirit of war, which is always unfriendly to the arts

I know it will be faid, that the only may to prevent war, is to be always prepared for it. But do militia exercises answer this purpose? Is not the military knowledge acquired in this way, too much diffused to do any good? Do not these exercises exhibit the form, only, without any of the the form, only, without any of the power of war? "The late American revolution (says a celebrated French otheer) shews the folly of all military establishments in the time of peace—for in a few weeks, a nation of mechanics and sarmers became generals, officers, and soldiers, and sinilly vanquished one of the oldest military nations in Europe."

Our distance from Europe will always give us notice enough of the approach of war to prepare for it. While a fingle copy of the history of the misfortunes and defeats of the armies of Great Britain in America, exists in the world, it is highly probable no nation in Europe will ever think of transporting foldiers across the Atlantic ocean for the purpose of making war upon the united states. The ocean is the only place on which her independence, should a rage for conquest lead any of the nations of Europe to disturb her.

It is the error of our politicians to apply European maxims in war and government, to the united flates. We Vol. IV. No. III.

are a new nation. Our origin—local circumstances—principles and manners have no parallel in the history of mankind. Let us first discover who—and what—and where we are, and we shall soon be able to discover how to govern ourselves.

There is no danger of our citizens forgetting the use of arms, while we are strangers to game-laws. A youth of fixteen years of age, who has been trained by necessity or choice, to the amusement of hunting in our American woods, has a better foundation laid for his becoming an effective soldier, than a whole nation of farmers who have been educated (from the operation of game-laws) in an ignorance of fire arms. POMPILIUS.

Philadelphia, July 26, 1783.

Further remarks on militia laws.

To Pompilius.

THERE is nothing more surprising or true, than that a man may live all his life in the most profound ignorance of many subjects, when no other reason can be alligned for fuch oblivion, than barely his not taking the trouble to think with a little more exertion of mind, reflexion, and liberality than is commonly bellowed on the various objects of our attention and admiration. Habits and early prejudices, unfortunately for the race of mankind, have a wonderful effect on our thoughts, and the formation of our minds, infomuch that the annals of the world abound with multiplied instances, which fully evince that a bad cuftom, or an unorthodox point of faith, will take a thoufand years to wear off.

For my part, I candidly confess, that the idea of what we call a well-regulated militia (a term made use of by every body who does not understand its nature in a republican government) has always been an object of my desire, and the thoughts of getting such a one, has administered the usmost comfort to my mind; as at first view, it appears not only to be a handmard, but the sole support of equal liberty, as well as a natural desence to my country. And although I have been a witness to scenes of intemperance and debauchery at our muster days, yet I never had a thought that

a greater reform could, in the nature of things, take place, than to have a better regulation in our militia law.

But, fir, on reading your few obfervations, and giving the subject a fair, cool, and deliberate consideration, I begin to slagger in my opinion, and doubt the necessity of militia laws: at any rate, I do not helitate a moment in concluding, that your remarks are grounded on facts, reason, morali-

ty, and religion.

It is now become a melancholy fight, to behold the shocking scene of a battalion day. In the country, there is not an idle old man, woman, child, or negro, that does not refort to this place of rendezvous; the young men appear on the parade (just to answer and fave their fines) with clubs inflead of guns, and their officers dare not reprove them. You will, if the field where they pretend to exercise, is large enough, see not less than fifty booths erected, in open violation of law and good order, for the purposes of felling spiritous liquors: and you will often also see the officers fitting under them, and drinking grog, which gives no small countenance to such illicit practices.

By five o'clock in the afternoon, mostly all who are lovers of strong drink, are as full as the money and credit they brought from home, can make them; and the rest of the day and evening is taken up in horse-racing, drunkenness, profane swearing, quarrelling, and fighting. And it is a said truth, that we see young boys, not twenty years of age, who have had the advantage of a religious education, from this shocking school of vice and immorality, turn out profligate wretches, before they arrive to a state of man-

hood.

There has an incredible revolution taken place in the minds of the people of this country fince the late war: I can well recollect the time when the very report of an unlicenced person selling spiritous liquors by small measure, gave universal alarm: and the best men of the neighbourhood made it a business immediately to lodge informations. Also, if any men would dare to bring a few cakes and liquor to a vendue, or any other public place to sell, a magistrate, if he should

happen to be present, would go, protected by all the reputable people there, and disperse them; but since the muster days, those legal schools of wick. edness and immorality have been in fashion. I have seen a justice of the peace, who attempted to do his duty in a muster-field, abused and obliged to make his escape by a private re-treat; nay, I observed, that even men, from whom better conduct ought to have been expected, have taken part against the officer, by faying that they ought to be allowed to regale themselves on such occasions, and that the booths were very convenient for the men after standing under arms; so that we see that the frequent fight of bad practices, by becoming familiar, even corrupts good men.

The fubject which you have now entered on, is certainly worthy of being purfued farther; and I could, even from my late reflexions, fay many more things in favour of the fix politions you have laid down-but I decline it; the task at present seems to be your's to enlighten the minds of those who may be mistaken or prejudiced in favour of foreign and imported ideas-therefore go on with the laudable business you have undertaken; it is too important to flop here; this is a glorious time for deli-beration and reflexion—universal harmony now reigns among us-political discord itself scarce shews its head in this peaceful land; so that there is ample time for free thought and debate : and certainly if militia laws, contrary to what you affert, are neceffary, they will not fuffer, but gain by a liberal discussion; for there are plenty of advocates-fome from principle, and more from interest, that will appear in their favour.

If you can, in the course of your reasoning on this subject, inform us with any degree of certainty, how and in what manner our frontiers are to be defended against the savages, with safety to the liberties of the citizens of the united states, I make no doubt but where your ideas now have one opponent, they must then have a thou-

fand advocates.

A militia officer. Philadelphia, August 12, 1788.

Memoria vanid To the g The men of the

Me

Pennf Ref 'HA thi sense of injurious under w peculiarl grieved by an a religious feigned and who ment, w mote and confifter and tow

> in Chris doctrine ample an of God berty of fcience, ance of gospel 15 and alth grievous is our ence to mitted f is also man, n human press ou fuch in who mu

On o

well-bei

undoubt

Calleto the h
by a d
prefent
concern
country
mon rig
fcience,
hold it
you, w
powers
lons h
dency

with m

Memorial of the quakers of Pennfylvania, against the militia law.

To the gen, affembly of Pennsylvania, The memorial of the religious fociety of the people called quakers in Pennsylvania,

Respectfully Meweth

HAT we think it feafonable at this time to lay before you our fense of the unchristian principles and injurious effect of the militia law, under which we, as a religious body, peculiarly, have been long forely aggrieved; prompted thereto, not only by an attachment to our just right to religious freedom, but also by an unfeigned love to the true foundation and wholesome order of civil government, which we are defirous to promore and firengthen, by every means confishent with our duty toward God and toward man.

On occasions so effential to human well-being, as well as on all other, it undoubtedly becomes fincere believers in Christ faithfully to adhere, both in doctrine and practice, to his holy example and precepts; and in the fear of God, to maintain the christian li-berty of afferting the rights of conscience, whenever a practical observ-ance of the peaceable principles of the whenever a practical observgospel is made penal by human law; and although, when unreasonably and grievously oppressed by such laws, it is our duty with meeknels and patience to fuffer the perfecutions permitted for the trial of our faith, yet it s also a duty we owe to God and man, not to fuffer a flavish fear of human power and authority to suppress our christian testimony against fuch invasion of God's prerogative, who must be acknowledged the alone fovereign and arbiter of conscience.

Called on, therefore, by a regard to the honour of the christian nameby a defire for the happiness of the present and future generations, and a concern for the reputation of our country, wherein freedom, the common rights of men, and liberty of concience, are so loudly professed, we hold it incumbent on us to fuggelt to you, who are in the exercise of the powers of government, our apprehentions how much the tenor and tendency of the militia law, enforced with much rigour for a number of

years, and continued as a fword, not for the punishment of evil doers, but in great measure, if not for the most part, in the hands of rapacious men, to the diffreshing a sober, inostensive, and useful part of the community, is opposite to the nature and spirit of the christian religion, which enjoins, as a fundamental thereof, that harmless principle of good, which alone can overcome evil, and effectually promote and spread "peace on earth, and good will towards men."

Very few of the ferious and religious professors of faith in Christ, we believe, will contend that fuch laws are reconcilable with the peaceable spirit of his divine law and government; and though some of these suffer themselves to be overborne with the specious arguments of political necessity in time of war, yet men of the character are rarely to be found willing to have any hand in the execution of fuch laws, which so directly strike at tender consciences, more esecially, if in time of peace they should be continued as engines of oppression: hence it follows, that men, unfit to be trufled in a righteous and equal government, are invested with a very mischievous degree of power, many of whom are willing to embrace an opportunity, under colour of law, to make a prey and spoil of their unoffending neighbours, of which there are numerous and flagrant inflances, These are facts too well known to need the support of more particular evidence, being the fruits naturally to be expected from the spirit and tenor of the militia law, now, or late, in force in this government; to fay no-thing more of its injurious tendency and operation in a political view, than as it is promotive of idleness, revelling, and a diffaite for the fober and useful occupations of life, and therefore subverfive of real virtue, and of course civil harmony.

We trust we are entitled to the quiet enjoyment of our civil and religious rights, equal with any other christian community, not doubting but that it will be allowed by men of impartial observation and candour, of all denominations, that no other have more uniformly contributed to the promotion and support of the public weal, or been less concerned in flirring up flrife,

ave now ny of be-I could. ns, fay wn-but present hten the mistaken eign and

on with

e under-

go, pro-

le there,

he mus-

of wick.

been in

e of the

his duty

obliged

vate re-

at even

ict ought

e taken ring that

o regale

ns, and

nvenient

er arms:

ent fight

familiar,

to ftop for delirfal harpolitical head in there is and deia laws, are nebut gain here are

om prineft, that

of your form us how and is are to es, with citizens no doubt ave one e a thou-

ficer. 1788.

animolity or fedition, to the diffurbance of the tranquility of any government under which, in the course of provi-dence, we have been placed, it being our unvaried principle and practice, as a religious body, to manifest our difunion with all fuch diforderly conduct and proceedings; and though on this account, and for our patient adherence to our christian testimony against wars and fightings, we have been the objects of much malignant mifrepresentation and abuse, it has not been our practice to return reviling for reviling, knowing that a willingness to forgive others is the best evidence of the rectitude of our own hope of lorgiveness,

In whatever I ght we may be viewed through the discolouring medium of human politics, having reason to believe we have never, as a people, juftly forfeited our claim o the friendly and candid attention of the reasonable and well disposed among all clasfes and descriptions of men, we cannot doubt but we have an equal right with any other body of people among whom we live, to offer for confidera-tion what we believe fo nearly concerns the religious and civil welfare of our country, and, with due respect to the authority of government, to reprefent with that christian firmness, which is afforded under a religious fense of duty, how opposite a spirit of

intolerance is to both. Our predeceffors, who, under fevere persecutions in their native countries, had given indubitable proofs of their fincerity and stability in their christian principles, and their perfevering reliance on divine protection and fupport therein, manifested their high eftimation of liberty of conscience, by foregoing almost all other worldly comforts for the enjoyment of it in this land, then a wilderness, which they fettled; and being, with others, entrufted with the powers of government, exercised the same with a confiftent regard to the religious freedom of every professor of belief in "one eternal and Almighty God, Creator, Upholder and Ruler of the world; and who held themselves obliged in conscience to live peaceably and juffly in fociety;" all, without diffinction of names, being protected in the uninterrupted enjoyment of liberty of con-

science, whereby they gave inconteltible evidence of the equity of the claim thereto, and of the universal benevolence of the fpirit of governmenthey were actuated by; an unprejudic ed regard to the falutary effects where of is well worthy the recollection, and cannot, we think, fail of engaging the close confideration of a wife and virtuous government at this day, which we defire may be verified in the effects of your christian attention there to, not on our account only, but because we are well affured the happinefs of every branch of civil and re ligious community is equally interested therein.

If to do unto all men, as we would they should do unto us, be really compendium of focial righteoufnessif to love our neighbour as ourselves -to do justly and love mercy-be ad. mitted as certain characteristics of both public and private virtue-if this equitable view be suffered to govern in a legislative enquiry into the nature of the militia law of this government, our religious fociety, and the public, may expect to be relieved from the un-

reasonable burden.

We therefore earnestly entreat you may fo feek for the direction of that wildom, which is pure, peaceable, full of mercy and good fruits, as to manifell, by a removal of this oppression, your just fense, that it is impartial righteoufness exalteth a nation, ing, with fincere defires for your fubstantial honour, as rulers rightly difcerning and faithfully attached to the fure means of supporting the dignity of your eminent flation,

Your real friends. Signed on behalf, and by direction of a meeting of the representatives of the faid people called in Philadelphia, quakers, held the fixteenth day of the fecond

month, 1786. JOHN DRINKER, clerk,

Address to the friends of religion, morality, and useful knowledge.

THE united states of America having at length escaped the impending dangers of anarchy, and having accomplished those restraints of licentiousness, which are necessary to the attainment and prefervation of ge-

nuine lib feveral ft. fue those in their bring inte ous quali territorie ject of th on, of t fylvania, unremitte and of ev tue. In an evil, it will no difrespec thole, w pon to fe ceed, wi of the f which is

> vania, w maction, first nece neglectes people 1 a large. fland the and to th in a con be nece ions on of the them ha the rema

> > Wea

The p

ledge am

Roman long bef were lo fpirit, at ertimes curate a nanimot ous; an spirited, just ref they wa our earl from w their pr proud a ed to the people,

The ticularly ties of

dividua

naine liberty, the governments of the incontelseveral states are left at leifure to pury of ther fue those means of internal prosperity, versal be in their respective affairs, which will vernment bring into use and operation the variprejudic. ous qualities and capacities of their ts whereterritories and their people. An obtion, and ject of this nature, in our apprehenfiaging the on, of the first importance to Pennand vir. fylvania, calls for the immediate and ly, which unremitted attention of her legislature, the ef. and of every friend of liberty and viron there. tue. In a ferious attempt to remove , but bean evil, and to obtain a great good, it will not be supposed that any thing ie happidifrespectful can be intended towards those, whom it is the declared intenceed, without apprehension, to treat of the subject in that plain manner

> The propagation of ufeful knowledge among the citizens of Pennfylvania, who are of German birth or extraction, has become a matter of the first necessity, and can no longer be neglected in duty to those valuable people themselves, nor to the public a large. In order perfectly to underfland the magnitude of this subject, and to fhew our fuspended advantages in a confpicuous point of view, it will be necessary to go into some reflex-ions on the history and present state of the nation, from which part of them have descended, and in which the remainder were born.

which is necessary to obtain our end.

We are informed by the Greek and Roman historians, that the Germans, long before the birth of our Saviour, were lovers of liberty, of a mattial spirit, and of singular idelity. In latertimes they are described, by the accurate and judicious Tacitus, as magnammous, beneficent, and unambitious; and though he terms them high spirited, and ardent pursuers of their jult resentments, yet he affures us, they were flow to offend. Such are our earliest accounts of these people; from which it appears, that even in their primitive state, the writers of proud and hoffile nations have afcribed to them qualities most glorious to a people, and most honourable to individuals.

The history of modern times, particularly of the three last centuries, evinces, that these respectable qualities of the Germans are not loft. To the zeal and firmness of Martin Luther, Christendom is considerably in-debted for the extension of the blesfings of religious light and liberty. William the third, of England, a prince of German descent, wrested the sceptre of Britain from the hands of a bigot and a tyrant, effected a glorious revolution in religion and government, and laid the foundation of that perfect liberty which we now enjoy. The illustrious house of Brandenburg, through a fuccellion of princes, were the great instruments of preserving the protestant church on the continent of Europe; and the prefent emperor of Germany, born a catholic, has magnanimously pursued the fame defign, by granting, of his own accord, to his protestant subjects, a ge-Such have been neral toleration. fome of the ufeful exertions of the Germans, in the greatest operations in favour of religious and civil liberty.

The illustrious Frederic of Prusha eminently diffinguished in the useful arts, in elegant literature and science, Rands unparalleled in arms: Puffendorf, as a great citizen of the worldand Handel, who may be confidered as the genius of music in human shape, furpais every competitor in all other countries. To these we might add, a Van Sweiten, a Leibnitz, an Hierfchel, an Euler, a Gefner, a Klop-flock, and a long lift of names, great in divinity, morals, physic, law, lite-rature, and every art and science. The efforts of industry and genius

in the German nation have been fuccessfully applied to subjects of the most useful and curious nature. Among the feveral proofs of their difpolition and capacity for fuch purfuits, are the invention of gun-powder, by which the fuperiority of the European nations over those of the other parts of the world, has been, through feveral centuries, principally maintained; and that of type-founding, to which, above any other cause, are owing our deliverance from ignorance and error, the revival of learning, the progress and communication of the arts and sciences-or, to sum up the whole in a few words, the prefent happiness and dignity of mankind. Nor have the Germans been deficient in a commercial spirit, nor in wisdom to conduct it with safety

and reinterested we would e really a ourselves y-be ad. riffics of e-if this o govern he nature

ernment,

e public,

m the untreat you of that able, full to manipreffion, impartial on. Bethely difed to the e dignity

riends. direction prefentale called ladelphia, he fecond R, clerk,

religion, wledge. America, d the imand havraints on

cellary to

on of ge-

and advantage, though possessed of fewer and less convenient seaports than any great nation of Europe which has ever been respectable for foreign trade. The Hanfeatic league was the greatest, the most curious, regular, and wife combination for the promotion of commerce, that the world has ever beheld. While the cities engaged in it, obtained all the benefits of domefc and foreign trade, for which they affociated, they afforded an happy afylum for religious and civil liberty, and became the masters of the ocean.

In order to judge of the inducements to the benevolent and patriotic to exert themselves in the affairs of our German fellow-citizens, let us examine their present fituation in Pennfylvania, and compare it with the picture exhibited by their nation in antient and modern Europe.

The first emigrants from that country arrived in Pennsylvania above a century ago. Being quickly rewarded for their fingular industry, by the fruits of their labour accumulating under their hands, and enjoying perfect religious and civil liberty, they were constantly followed by many more, till they have become possessed of numerous and very valuable effates in every quarter of the commonwealth, and of the greater part of many townships and several counties. Having been generally drawn from the fimpleft and most common situations in their native country, and having emigrated, in most instances, with little, but an able body, and an industrious disposition, they have been obliged to apply immediately to laborious employments. In this fituation, they had no time for education, and thought not much about it. Speaking a language different from those, who had greater advantages in regard to learning, they have been prevented from acquiring that information which every hour would otherwise have given them. Useful and necessary know-ledge is indeed but little disseminated among them. A very large proportion of these valuable people are unable to compute by figures the value of their own property, or to read the laws of their country, which are all in the English language; some of them are unable to read the divine leffons of the holy scriptures, though

printed in the German language, whereby they lofe a great part of the inellimable benefits of living in a time and country bieffed with religious light. If they have made good parents, duriful children, and valuable citizens, under these great disadvantages, how excellent must be they natural qualities and dispositions, and how valuable must they prove to for, ety, if uteful knowledge should be more generally diffused among them, Tho' depressed by adventitious circumflances the most unfavourable, as the citizens of German birth and extraction have evidently been, the history of religion, philosophy and physic, in Penniyivania, furnishes no names superior to the pious and venerable Muhlenberg, the wondroufly-ingenious Rittenhouse, and the learned and judicious Kuhn.

No pare of our community have manifelied more valuable fixed characteristics than the body of whom we are treating. They are remarkable for genuine honelly, the most persevering and laborious industry, and the greatest frugality and simplicity in their modes of living. They are careful of their property, averse to being in debt, and therefore more free from that incumbrance than the British or Irish citizens. Of all our people, they are the least addicted to ardent distilled Endowed with a flrong turn to the useful arts and manufactures, they have introduced them into the diffricts and towns which they inhabit, particularly the northern parts of Philadelphia, Germantown, Bethlehem, Reading, and Lancaster. They are remarkable for the faithful difcharge of their taxes, their obedience to government, their first observance of morality, and their fincere attach-ment to religion. Frugal, and free from debauchery in their habits of living, they can marry early, and do

increase and multiply. From this flight view of the ancient and modern character of the Germans, and of the emigrants from that country, now fettled among us, we trult we are warranted in affirming, that the Germans are a rich mine of wealth to the state of Pennsylvania. The valuable ore lies deep. It re-

quires indi from the refine it ir fary to pro the useful for which has evider

Ti

The tru prosperity ry exertio and opera and qualit territories in this wa fellow-cu every Pe fun in his be amifs t vantages cefsful ex The love pure deli man hap productio large and fellow cr ligion na ledge, th kind will tion. Ta now lie in a n drawn fo honell G increase late. 7 their nat tures, ag nity, the all the a which th abounds. ny, who aided by lead ther portant Were C cypherin among th fo with conflitutions unimpaired by their Eu vice or luxury, wherefore they rapidly be maini promote of Cana fure tha friendly them po and had would h

ble tem

mires industry and skill to extract it from the bowels of the earth, and to refine it in that degree which is necesfary to prepare it for the convenient, the useful, and the elegant purposes for which a benevolent providence

anguage,

rt of the

in a time

religious

good pa.

difadvan.

be their

ons, and

e no foci

should be

ng them,

is circum.

le, as the

d extrac.

he hillory

phylic, in

iames fu-

venerable

y-ingeni-

irned and

nity have

xed cha-

whom we

rkable for ersevering the great-

in their

careful of

being in

free from

British or

ople, they

it diftilled

rong turn

ufactures,

into the

hey inha-

parts of

n, Bether. They

obedience

bfervance

re attach-

and free habits of

y, and do

paired by

ey rapidly

ne ancient

the Ger-

from that

g us, we

affirming, mine of

nfylvania. . It rehas evidently defigned it. The true method of promoting the prosperity of nations, is, to make every exertion which can bring into use and operation the various capacities and qualities of their people and their territories. That much may be done in this way in regard to our German fellow-citizens, must be as visible to every Pennfylvanian as the shining fun in his meridian. Yet it may not be amiss to point out some of the advantages which will refult from fucrefsful exertions to this great purpole. The lovers of mankind will enjoy the pure delight of feeing the mass of human happiness increased, by the inmoduction of greater light among a large and meritorious body of their fellow creatures. As morals and re-ligion naturally follow useful knowledge, the friends of virtue and mankind will receive that further gratification. Talents of various kinds, which now lie uselessly wrapt up, as it were "in a napkin," will then be easily drawn forth to blefs the strongminded honest German and his family, and to increase the powers and riches of the flate. The innumerable treatifes in their native language upon manufactures, agriculture, law, physic, diviall the arts of peace and war, with which the empire of Germany really abounds, are now thut up to very many, whose native strength of mind, aided by the simplest education, might lad them to the most useful and important refearches and discoveries. Were German reading, writing, and cyphering only familiar and universal among them, a correspondence with their European relations might eafily be maintained, which would tend to promote emigrations to this their land of Canaan, beyond any other meafure that could be purfued. The friendly country which had received them poor, lowly, and uninformed, and had in a thort time made them nch, enlightened, and powerful, would hold out abundant and irrefiltble temptations to their European re-

latives, connexions, and friends. The tide of emigration from Germany, that manufactory of men, which has for fome time been at a stand, would begin to flow in upon us again, and would probably rife to a height far above what it had ever reached before; nor would it be in the power of the wifelt and most benevolent of the German princes, by the most generous treatment and the best concerted measures, to prevent its course. They might render the fituation of their fubjects as comfortable as they could, but their prodigious numbers, and their confequent want of profitable employment and room, with the impossibility of their rifing at home much above the condition in which they were born, would render the fucceis and happiness of their countrymen in America powerful inducements to their emigration. But it cannot be supposed that every German-prince would have wifdom enough to fee, and moderation and goodness enough to pursue, the permanent interest and happiness of his state (that is, of his successors and posterity, as well as of himself) when it might require an immediate facrifice of the revenues he enjoys, or a reduction of the expence and parade of his court. Many, no doubt, would be blind to their true interests; and many others, though they clearly perceived them, would, from perfonal vices, pursue their wonted course. From this fuggestion of the effects that might be produced in Europe, by our cultivation of the talents of our German fellow-citizens, there arises a reflexion highly gratifying to our benevolence and our honest pride. It is next to certain, that the apprehenfions of emigration in the minds of the German princes, will occasion them to reflect on this dangerous consequence of their civil and religious oppression, and that from evident policy, though not from inclination, they may extend to their innumerable fubjects a portion of that tenderness, attention, and justice which they have long and cruelly denied them.

There is one more confideration of the first importance to induce the propagation of uleful knowledge among the Germans in Pennsylvania. They are become fo very numerous and wealthy, that they must, in all future times, return to our legislature and to our executive offices a confiderable proportion of the members. elections are very frequent, and by ballot, our electors free and equal, and no qualifications but local refidence and citizenship are requisite in the elected. In a government so democratic, it is necessary that the citizens should possess an uncommon portion of information. It is dangerous that they should be uninformed. Their tickets may be changed at the door of the house of election, if they cannot read them. They will be conflantly deceived by artful and defigning men, and they melt remain without that treasure of information, which is found in the newspapers of a free country. Thus far of the electors. Equally and indeed much more ferious is the danger of a want of due knowledge in those who may be elect-On this we shall not enlarge. Though we have had feveral excellent, and very many worthy German members of our public bodies, yet there have been others not sufficiently informed, and we must not be unmindful of the real danger to liberty, property and peace, from a representative or executive officer who wants the necessary qualifications of wisdom and knowledge. Diffeminate more uteful knowledge among the body of Germans, and let those of them, who have abilities or property, cultivate and adorn their minds by liberal educations, and they will furnish us with as respectable and proper rulers as the descendants and emigrants from any other nation upon earth. In a future effay we may confider how we shall most advantageously pursue the delightful talk of propagating necessary and useful knowledge, learning, and science, among our numerous German fellow citizens. PHILANTHROPOS.

----A dialogue between a sword and a hog shead of Spirits.

Sword. SO, mr. Spirits, I find you have lately usurped an honour, which was conferred originally upon me-that of being the first mesfenger of death to the human species. Pray, fir, by what arguments do you support your claims above mine? Am

I not the most ancient, and the most universal destroyer of mankind? Have I not been the instrument, in the hands of Alexander, and Cafar, and ten thousand other military but. chers, of filling up vallies and creating mountains, by means of the bodies of dead men? Do I not act in a variety of ways? For whether human life is destroyed by means of a lance, a pike, a hanger, a bullet, a shell, a cannon ball, or a mine, it is all effected by my means: for the fword, by a usual figure in rhetoric, is made to fignify them all. Belides producing this mortality, am I not the cause of all the diffress, poverty, desolation and flavery, which have appeared in every age, and in every country upon the face of the earth?

Hogshead of Spirits. I shall not dispute about the antiquity of our origin, mr. Sword, although I have fome reason to believe, as I shall say here-after, you would gain nothing by a controverfy upon that point. As to the universality of your dominion over human life, I deny that it is equal to mine. You destroy men only, but I dellroy men, women, and children. Yes, the ladies in every part of the world yield to the feduction of fpintous liquors. I call it feduction-for I generally overcome them, by first exciting in them a love for bitters before dinner, or for remedies against the cholic or low spirits, both of which are generally prepared by infusions in spirits. As for children, I destroy them, by perfuading their parents that a drain of raw rum or whilky is neceffary for them every morning, to keep the fog out of their throats, and thereby to prevent their getting the fever and ague. But further, you destroy life in one season of the year, and in the day time only, but I keep up a destructive campaign during every month of the year; and fuch is the attachment of many people to me, that after having ferved them as a cordial during the day, I perform the office of a pillow, and administer to them destruction every hour of the night. As to the monuments you have erected in every part of the world, they by Nimro do not contain half the number of dead bodies which I have from time become also to time conveyed, by means of difted to time conveyed, by means of difted the coeffes, to the different grave-yards in Voz.

overy p various fected t in ansv mention by whi death o brandy, grog, all com foirits. life fud But I k dred dil means (land rur the fill only tw make ch tigua, a omet im I perin pread th lively; tion afer to other a hundre the dife: produced dropfy, fi ing in th nous ki madness, tion, and which I names, as ence upor of the diff ilivery, w mankind the evils Whereve have mer jail, the w crouch be tions and especially

they are b and low ta newspaper meffic br and laftly, often the c You be ing of you rented by

every part of the globe. I admit the ne mof various shapes by which you have effested the destruction of mankind; but ind ?_ in answer to this, give me leave to nent, n mention the different names and forms Cæfar, by which I have spread misery and ry but. death over the world. Rum, whilky, creating brandy, gin, stinkibus, bitters, toddy, bodies grog, flings, and fifty other liquors, in a vaall come under the denomination of human foirits. It is your province to destroy life suddenly, and only in one way. But I kill gradually, and in an hun-dred different ways. When I act by a lance, shell, 1 all effec. vord, by means of stinkibus (alias New-Engmade 10 land rum) or rye-whiley, fresh from oducing caufe of the still, my patients generally live only two or three years; but when I efolation make choice of old Jamaica, or Aneared in tigua, as inftruments of death, they try upon sometimes exist seven or eight years. I permit this, by the bye, only to great the feeds of death more extenshall not our onave fome svely; for persons of slender observafay heretion aferibe the death of these people nother causes. I faid that I kill in a hundred different ways. Yes, half ing by a . As to the diseases of the human body are produced by spirits. The jaundice and ninion oit is equal only, but children. dropfy, fore eyes and fore legs, a burning in the foles of the feet, his of vart of the nous kinds, gout, melancholy and madnels, want of appetite and digefof spiriton-for I ion, and many other complaints, for y first exwhich I cannot give you the technical names, are all brought on by my influ-ence upon the human body. You boall ers before gainst the of the diffress, poverty, desolation and of which fusions in lavery, which you have brought upon I destroy mankind; but what are all these to rents that the evils which follow in my train? ky is ne-Wherever I go, all the calamities you orning, to have mentioned, together with the roats, and jul, the wheel-barrow, and the gallows, getting the much before me for cultomers. Facr, you de-the year, tions and rebellions originate with me, opecially in the united flates; for ut I keep tley are both hatched in still-houses, ring every and low taverns, before they appear in uch is the newspapers and in mobs. I create domeffic broils and family disputes; and lastly, even war and murder are often the offspring of spiritous liquors. to me, that a cordial You began, mr. Sword, by boanthe night ing of your antiquity. You were inhave erectioned by Tubal Cain, and first used by Nimrod. But I claim an origin number of promise and the word, and of different time to the word, and the cooling tub, were all the inversariant of the cooling tub. er to them You began, mr. Sword, by boaft-

vention of a prince, more ancient than Adam, and more intelligent than the wifelt man that ever lived upon the earth. Spiritous liquors are the current coin of his kingdom. They bear his image and infeription. They are the visible marks of his invisible power. The prince I allude to, is, the —D E VIL.

Remarks on spiritous liquors.

Highly applaud the zeal of the I numerous advocates for beer and cyder; but I despair of their doing much good till they can extend the influence of their publications to the weltern parts of the flate. In the neighbourhood of Pittfburgh almost every other farm has a still-house on it, where the people affemble, and drink away their health and effates, All the rye made in those parts is diftilled into whilky, and wheat is often given in exchange for it. Plantations are often bought and fold for a certain number of barrels of whilky. Indeed, whilky in different quantities, like Montero's cap, in Triffram Shandy, is the wager—the gift—and, in some instances, the oath of threefourths of the inhabitants of our wellern counties. In returning from that country, I palled through feveral of our German settlements in Lancaller and Berks counties, where I was fur-prifed to find fome German farmers infected with the pernicious cuftons of using whilky in their families .-Every morning a dram was handed round to each man, woman and child in the house, and so much have fome of them become attached to it, that they mix it with cucumbers for their breakfast. I wish some sleps could be taken to convince these people of the destructive tendency of these practices. If this cannot be done, let a duty of feven shillings and fixpence be laid upon every gallon of spirits, whether made in America or imported from the West-Indies.-Great-Britain has wifely banished national drunkenness from the island, by a duty of eight or nine shillings sterling upon every gallon of spirits.-Hence one came of her industry, wealth and power. Unless we can imitate her in this respect, our nation must be extinct, or the human species

D

degenerate among us, into creatures, that will unite in them all the bad qualities of men and beafts.

A Traveller.

······

Evil effects of the great confumption of spiritous liquors in America.

WHEN every person is complaining of the scarcity of cath, burden of taxes, and extravagance of living, permit an individual to flate a fact which ought to make a nation blush. It appears by the returns of the excise collectors into the pay table office, that the people of Connecticut pay excite for almost 400,000 gallons of rum in a year! Every gallon of West India rum, which constitutes fourteen fifteenths of the whole that is drank, cofts the confumer four shillings, consequently this state pays for rum annually about eighty thousand pounds. This calculation is founded on fact-and makes no allowance for vast quantities of spirit which are drank without excise, in evasion of the law. The interest of our national debt amounts to about fixty thousand pounds a year: our rum, therefore, a fingle useless article, costs us one quarter more than the interest of our domestic debt. For shame then, my countrymen, fay no more about taxes! there are two gallons of distilled spirits to one foul, confumed in this flate annually. Other flates confume in the fame proportion, and the greateil mifery of the whole, is, that the poor people confume more than the rich. A labouring man mult have his half pint or pint, every day, and at night takes half his wages in rum.

But the expence is not the only grievance; the injury to health and morals is certain—it is great—it is irreparable! Ask any candid physician, and he will tell you, that scarcely a man dies, whose life is not shortened by the use of this pernicious article. Go to a tavern, or a dram shop, and view a croud of poor people, whose families are starving and freezing at home, draining their pockets of the last penny to purchase a gill of rum. This is no uncommon sight: it happens every day, and in every town. In vain are we told that spirit is sometimes necessary. It is not necessary in the ordinary labour of life—it is

generally pernicious even in fatigue, Men, during the war, underwent the fatigue of harvest, and enjoyed more perfect health without a drop of spirits, than they now enjoy with as much as they can drink. Spirit is necessary a medicine; just like opium, or jetuin bark, and ought to be used with the same caution.

In vain are we told that rum coh us nothing but old horses, and no cash-this is the declaration of ignorance. Horses fetch money in the West Indies; and the money would come into the country, to pay our taxes, purchase farms, &c. were i not left to procure that curse of all curses, spirits. We have no way to get cash but by the West Indies. No articles we can fend to Europe from the northern states, will furnish any confiderable fupply of money. If our old horses, therefore, our beef, our pork, and our lumber, are all our dependence for cath, what folly, what stupidity, what political and moral madness, is it, to consume all the profits of those articles in the bealtly gratification of an appetite that diffraces a savage—in the purchase of an article which in general is of no use, which impairs reason, preys upon the health, and finks that dignified animal, man, to a brute !

Our country supplies us with liquors, which are good enough for common use. Our cyder and malt liquors might render all spirits unneceffary.

In England, rum is fix or eight shillings sterling a gallon. It pays a duty of four shillings, consequently few can buy it. The people there drink beer, which is a manufacture of their own-this is a healthy liquorfurnishes poor people with employment-and all classes of people will drink it—this is English policy, and We might do the fame, it is good. had we any continental power to impose uniform duties on importations, We might make spirit too dear for people to purchase—we might encourage, by bounties, the manufacture d malt liquors-we might thus raife revenue to the public-fupply our-felves with cash from the West-Indies-fave the morals, the health, the lives, and estates of the inhabitants.

But the union (high du the trai bours. public caule, our blu liberty, contine band o grind th public (threater fion, u Convict them re that we racy, w tinent, interest fubject! meafure of many out a po and ne mighty man rac present Ever and dat purchase ribands. opens h fpiritous gewgaw:

* This the economic that the fernances. The our differences will taffe amount there is roing remaining rem

when co

of rum*

favages.

on their Their In

their bac

is a trifle

n fatigue. rwent the yed mon op of ips h as much neceffary ecellary a or jefuio with the rum cols and no n of igno. ey in the ey would bsh on were il rse of all o way to idies. No

y. If our beef, our ll our delly, what nd moral Il the proealtly gradisgraces an article fe, which the health, nal, man,

ope from

rnish any

with linough for and malt rits unneor eight It pays a nfequently

ple there facture of liquor-it employeople will olicy, and the fame, ver to 1mportations, dear for ght encoufacture d us raife i pply our-West-Inhealth, the

nhabitants.

But this cannot be done without a mion of measures in the states; for highduties in one state alone, throw all the trade into the hands of her neighbours. In short, this and all other public evils may be traced to this one cause, a want of sederal power. Let our blustering patriots clamour about liberty, and spout their jealousy of a continental government, until the hard hand of poverty and diffress shall grind them, until the demands of our public creditors become ferious, and threaten a civil war, or a foreign invafion, until dire experience shall force conviction to their minds. But let themremember what I now tell them; that we cannot exist long in confederacy, without a power over the continent, fufficient to filence the clashing interells of the different states, and fabject them to one uniform fystem of measures. A great state, composed of many parts, never did exist without a power to controul the whole, and never can exist until God Almighty shall regenerate the whole human race, and elevate them above the present rank of mortals.

Every man complains that his wife and daughters impoverish him by the purchase of gauzes, of feathers and ribands. But where is the man that opens his mouth against the use of fpiritous liquors? Gauzes and all the gewgaws which ladies wear, are trifles, when compared with the confumption of rum*. Let the ladies imitate the favages, if they please, in slicking up-on their heads feathers and slowers. Their Indian finery may be a proof of their bad taffe: but the expence of it Batrifle compared with the enormous use of spiritous liquors. What are we but a race of polished favages?

NOTE.

* This is not faid to reflect upon 'the economical affociation,' or to in-finuate that there is no necessity for the females to retrench their expences. They may do much to alleviate our diffresses, and we admire the noble example fet us by the affociation. We wish permanent improvement of talle among the ladies. We believe there is room for it. But the foregoing remarks are meant to draw a comparison between male and female expences.

A Tuscarora will barter a township of land for a few beads and feathers, and a country girl among us will labour hard a week for a bunch of flowers. A tribe of Indians will barter all their territories and their furs for a keg of brandy; and there are many people in our gospel land who will sell the bread out of their mouths for a pint of rum. Alas! my friends! I wish reformation to you.

Newhaven, Dec. 7, 1786.

Speech of his excellency William Living flon, esq. governor of the state of New Jerfey, to the legislature of that flate, in the year 1777. Gentlemen.

HAVING already laid before the affembly, by messages, the several matters that have occurred to me, as more particularly demanding their attention during the present selfion; it may feem less necessary to address you in the more ceremonious form of a speech. But conceiving it my duty to the flate, to deliver my fentiments on the prefent fituation of affairs, and the eventful contest between Great Britain and America, which could not, with any propriety, be conveyed in occasional mestages, you will excuse my giving you the trouble of attending for that purpose.

After deploring with you, the de-folation fpread through this flate by an unrelenting enemy, who have indeed marked their progress with a devastation unknown to civilized nations, and evincive of the most implacable vengeance-I heartily congratulate you upon that subsequent series of fuccess, wherewith it hath pleased the Almighty to crown the American arms; and particularly on the impor-tant enterprize against the enemy at Trenton—and the fignal victory obtained over them at Princeton, by the gallant troops under the command

of his excellency general Washington. Confidering the contemptible figure they make at present, and the difgust they have given to many of their own confederates amongst us, by their more than Gothic ravages-(for thus doth the great Disposer of events often deduce good out of evil)their irruption into our dominion will

probably redound to the public benefit. t has certainly enabled us the more effectually to diffingush our friends from our enemies. It has winnowed the chaff from the grain. It has difcriminated the temporifing politician, who, at the first appearance of danwas determined to secure his ger, was determined to fecure and idol, property, at the hazard of the general weal, from the perfevering patriot-who, having embarked his all in the common cause, chooses ra-ther to risque—rather to lose that all, for the preservation of the more estimable treasure, liberty, than to posless it-(enjoy is he certainly could not)-upon the ignominious terms of tamely refigning his country and pofterity to perpetual fervitude. It has, in a word, opened the eyes of those who were made to believe, that their impious merit, in abetting our perfeentors, would exempt them from being involved in the general calamity. But as the rapacity of the enemy was boundless-their havoc was indiferiminate, and their barbarity unparal-leled. They have plundered friends and foes. Effects capable of division, they have divided. Such a were not, they have destroyed. They have warred upon decrepit age-warred upon defenceless youth. They have committed hostilities against the profelfors of literature, and the ministers of religion-against public records, and private monuments, and books of improvement, and papers of curiolity, and against the arts and sciences. They have butchered the wounded, asking for quarter; mangled the dying, weltering in their blood; refused to the dead the rites of sepulture; futfered prisoners to perish for want of fullenance; violated the challity of women; disfigured private dwellings, of taffe and elegance; and, in the rage of impiety and barbarism. profaned and prostrated edifices de-dicated to Almighty God.

And yet there are amongst us, who, either from ambitious or lucrative motives—or intimidated by the terror of their arms—or from a partial fondness for the British constitution—or deluded by insidious propositions—are secretly abetting, or openly aiding their machinations, to deprive us of that liberty, without which man is a beast, and government a curse.

Befides the inexpressible basenes of wishing to rife on the ruins of our country-or to acquire riches at the expence of the liberties and forume of millions of our fellow-citizenshow foon would thefe delufive dream upon the conquest of America, end a disappointment? For where is the fund to recompence those recamers; the British army? Was every ellas in America to be conficated, and converted into cash, the product would not fatiate the aviduy of their rational dependents; nor furnish as adequate repail for the keen appenies of their own ministerial beneficiaries Inflead of gratuities and promotion these unhappy accomplices in their tyranny, would meet with supercition looks and cold disdain; and, after to dious attendance, be finally told be their hanghry maliers, that they in deed approved the treason, but despifed the traitor. Infulted, in fine, h their presended protectors, but real betrayers-and goaded with the fling of their own consciences-they would remain the frightful monuments of human contempt and divine indignation, and linger out the rest of their days in felf-condemnation and remorfe-and in weeping over the mins of their country, which themselves had been inffrumental in reducing to defolation and bondage.

Others there are, who, terrified by the power of Britain, have perhaded themselves that she is not only formdable, but irrelittible. That her power is great, is beyond queftion; that i is not to be despised, is the dictate of common prudence, But then we ough also to consider her, as weak in council, and ingulphed in debt-reduced in her trade-reduced in her revenu -immersed in pleasure-enervated with luxury-and, in diffipation at venality, surpasting all Europe. We ought to confider her as hated by potent rival, her natural enemy, at particularly exasperated by her imperious conduct in the last war, as we as her infolent manner of commencing it; and thence inflamed with refer ment, and only watching a favoural juncture for open hostilities. ought to confider the amazing expens and difficulty of transporting troo and provisions above three thousas miles, with the impossibility of to

cruiting fave only confeiou of dang Those II and ack and imp the auth pable of and diffi happreffe feit in speech t with cor sings, a mixture auton-Wate D defeat, a perious on the o dest on hends an pais; a the frier ie trem fecret de With the man rica, inu

> continen mes has me rema miants, 1 of a fe their uni their fre tempt-t kinds of Support e iernal n nd nav tive eco and the reprobat our value tribles. hiture. is just a we have the bleff THUS COS rpofe in favour to arms i

heat and

of fatigr

leve of

and dea

cruiting their army at a less distance, balenel fave only with fuch recreams, whose as of our confeious guilt must at the first approach es at the of danger, appal the floutest beart. foruma Those insuperable obstacles are known nizemand acknowledged by every virtuous dream, and impartial man in the nation. Even a, end a the author of this horrid war is incae is the puble of concealing his own confusion ainers b and diffrefs. Too great to be wholly cry chas suppressed, it frequently discovers itted, and fell in the course of his speech-a ict wool freech terrible in word, and fraught their pa with contradiction-breathing threatenth a sings, and betraying terror-a morley appetito mixture of magnanimity and conferomotion mon-of grandeur and abalement. With troops invincible, he dreads a in their percilion defeat, and wants reinforcements. Vicafter teprious in America, and triumphant in the ocean, he is an humble depenkest on a petty prince; and apprethey inhends an attack upon his own metrobut defpipole; and, with full confidence in fine, by but real he friendship and alliance of France, ie trembles upon his throne, at her the flings ey would ferrer deligns and open preparations. ments of indigna-

a of their

and re-

er the ru-

hemselves

educing to

perfuded

nly forms-

her pow-

dictate of

we ough

k in coun-

-reduced

r revenue

enervated

pation and

rated by a

nciny, an

her impe-

IF, 25 WC

nimencin

rith refem

favourable

ties. W

ng expensi

thousas

lity of m

ope.

Wo

With all this, we ought to contrast the numerous and hardy fons of Amena, mured to toil-feafoned alike to lest and cold-hale-robust-patient of farigue-and, from their ardent live of liberty, ready to face danger ml death-the immense extent of continent, which our infatuated enemes have undertaken to subjugateme remarkable unanimity of its inhaliants, notwithflanding the exception of a few apostates and defertersher unshaken resolution to maintain neir freedom, or periff in the attempt-the fertility of our foil in all sinds of provisions necessary for the apport of war-our inexhaustible inernal refources for military flores isi naval armaments-our comparative economy in public expencesind the millions we fave by having reprobated the farther exchange of or valuable staples for the worthless leables and finery of English manuficture. Add to this, that in a cause is just and righteous on our part, schave the highest reason to expett the bleffing of heaven upon our glotoo conflict. For who can doubt the irrepolition of the supremely Just, infavour of a people forced to recur nams in defence of everything dear nd precious, against a nation deaf to our complaints—rejoicing in our mifery—wantonly aggravating our oppreffions—determined to divide our fubflance—and by fire and fword to compel us into fubmission?

Respecting the constitution of Great Britain, hating certain royal prerogatives, of dangerous tendency, te has been applieded by the best jud-ges; and displays, in its original structure, illustrious proofs of wildom and the knowledge of human nature. But what avails the best constitution, with the world administration? For what is their present governmentand what has it been for years pall, but a penhoned confederacy against realon, and virtue, and honour, and atriotifm, and the rights of man? What were their leaders, but a let of political craftimen, flagitiously confpiring to creft the babel, despotisin, upon the ruins of the ancient and beautiful fabric of law-a fhamelels cabal, notorioufly employed in deceiving the prince, corrupting the parliament, debasing the people, depreffing the most virtuous, and exalting the most profligate-in short, an infatiable junto of public spoilers, lawithing the national wealth, and, by peculation and plunder, accumulating a debt already enormous? And what was the majority of their parliament, formerly the most august affembly in the world, but venal penfioners to the crown-a perfect mockery of all popular reprefentation-and at the absolute devotion of every minifler? What were the characteriftics of their administration of the provinces? The fubilitation of regal inflructions in the room of law; the multiplication of officers to frengthen the court interest; perpetually extending the prerogatives of the king, and retrenching the rights of the fubject; advancing to the most eminent slations, men without education, and of the most distolute manners; employing, with the people's money, a hand of emissaries to milrepresent and traduce the people; and, to crown the fyflem of mif-role, sporting with our persons and estates, by filling the highest fears of justice, with bankrupts, bullies, and blockheads.

From fuch a nation (chough all this we hore, and should perhaps have horne for another century, had they not avowedly claimed the unconditional disposal of life and property) it is evidently our duty to be detached. To remain happy or fafe in our connexion with her, became thenceforth utterly impossible. She is moreover precipitating her own fall, or the age of muracles is returned—and Britain a phenomenon in the political world,

without a parallel.

The proclamations to ensnare the simid and credulous, are beyond expression disingenuous and tantalizing. in a gilded pill they conceal real potfon: they add infult to injury. After repeated intimations of commissioners to treat with America, we are presented, inflead of the peaceful olivebranch, with the devouring fword: initead of being vifited by plenipotentraries to bring matters to an accommodation, we are invaded by an army, in their opinion, able to subdue vs-and upon discovering their error, the terms propounded amount to this, " If you will submit without relifrance, we are content to take your property, and spare our lives; and then (the confummation of arro-gance!) we will graciously pardon you, for having hitherto defended

Confidering then their bewildered councils, their blundering ministry, their want of men and money, their impaired credit, and declining commerce, their loft revenues, and flarving islands, the corruption of their parhament, with the effeminacy of their nation-and the fuccess of their enterprife is against all probability. Conhdering farther, the horrid enormity of their waging war against their own brethren, expollulating for an audience, complaining of injuries, and fupplicating for redrefs, and waging it with a ferocity and vengeance unknown to modern ages, and contrary to all laws, human and divine; and we can neither question the justice of our oppofition, nor the affiflance of heaven to crown it with victory.

Let us not, however, prefumptuoufly rely on the interpolition of providence, without exerting those efforts which it is our duty to exert, and which our bountiful Creator has enabled us to exert. Let us do our part to open the next campaign with redoubled vigour; and until the united

flares have humbled the pride of Bri. tain, and obtained an honourable peace, chearfully furnish our propertion for continuing the war-a war, founded on our fide on the immutable obligation of felf-defence and in support of freedom, of virtue, and every thing tending to ennoble our na. ture, and render a people happyon their part, prompted by bound. less avance, and a thirst for absolute fway, and built on a claim repugnant to every principle of reason and equity-a claim subversive of all liberty, natural, civil, moral, and religious; incompatible with human happiness, and usurping the attributes of Deity, degrading man, and blaspheming God.

Let us all, therefore, of every rank and degree, remember our plighted faith and honour, to ma ntain the cause with our lives and fortunes, Let us inflexibly perfevere, in profecuting to a happy period, what has been to glorioully begun, and hitherto And let fo prosperously conducted. those in more diffinguished flations use all their influence and authority, to rouse the supine; to animate the irrefolute; to confirm the wavering; and to draw from his larking hole, the skulking neutral, who, leaving to others the heat and burden of the day, means in the final refult to reap the fruits of that victory, for which he will not contend. Let us be peculiarly ashduous in bringing to condign punishment, those detestable parricides who have been openly active against their native country. And may we, in all our deliberations and proceedings, be influenced and directed by the great Arbiter of the fate of nations, by whom empires rife and fall, and who will not always fuffer the sceptre of the wicked to reft on the lot of the righteous, but in due time avenge an injured people on their unfeeling oppreller, and his bloody instruments.

Haddonfield, Feb. 25, 1777.

Characteristics of a good assemblyman. Ascribed to his excellency William Livingston, esquire, governor of New-Jersey. THOUGH I am an old man

that cannot render my country any active fervices, I am willing to contribute my mite to its prosperty,

in the useful and v youth, feenes builted the residle sport we are of command oblice, as cause of We

vidence of free unless ! fame f was re not be our pul ment, v was fou languifl non of vert fro latter w totally o virtue ! dom an prevent rating 1 fhall, t publish errors o the faili over us frates, coming ment, deferen nors. thought which a will be

I. To fincere of render vice in

laws wi trions in ing thei men, eff the flate gulations happy an

in the only way in which I can be of Bri. useful to it. Having lost that vigour nourable and vivacity which is peculiar to properyouth, and necessary for the more busy -a war, scenes of life, I am retired from the immutabuffle of the world, refolved to fpend and in the remainder of my days, not as an and eve. idle spectator of the struggle in which OHT nawe are engaged, but with a refolution happyof conveying to the public, fuch hints bound. and observations on our internal poabfolute lice, as I think may be falutary to the epugnant cause of liberty and virtue. nd equi-We have, by the bleffing of Proliberry, eligious; appinels, f Deity, ing God. very rank not be of long duration. plighted tain the fortunes.

in profewhat has

d hitherto

And let

l flations

authority,

mate the

hole, the

g to others

ay, means

fruits of

will not

rly affidu-

nifhment,

who have

neir native

all our de.

, be influ-

great Ar-

by whom

who will

re of the

the righte-

an injured

oppreffor,

affembly-

excellency

quire, go-

n old man

y country

willing to

prosperity,

77.

vidence, established a glorious fabric of freedom and independence; but unless that fabric is supported by the fame spirit of patriotism by which it was reared, I am afraid that it will Whenever our public virtue decays, our government, which owes its origin to, and was founded upon, public virtue, will hnguish; and upon the total extincnon of the former (which heaven avert from ever proving our case) the latter will crumble to pieces, and be totally demolished. It requires great virtue in the people, and great wifdom and activity in their rulers, to prevent the constitution from degenerating into anarchy and confusion. I hall, therefore, from time to time, publish my fentiments, as well on the errors of the people at large, as on the failings of those who are placed over us, either as legislators or magifrates, and that with the freedom becoming a subject of a free government, but at the fame time with the deference and decorum due to supenors. For the present I submit my houghts on the duty of representatives, which are honeftly meant, and I hope will be candidly received.

Characterifics of a good affemblyman.

I. To accept his delegation with a fincere defire, and for the fole purpose of rendering his country all the service in his power.

II. Seriously to confider what laws will be most beneficial; industrious in collecting materials for framing them; and prompt to hear all men, especially the most judicious, on the state of his country; and the regulations proposed to render it more appy and flourishing.

III. To make conscience of doing

his proper share of business in the house, without leaving it to others to do his part, by which they must necessarily neglect their own; every member being bound in honour to do as much as he can.

IV. Candidly and impartially to form his own judgment for hinfelf, yet to be always open to conviction, and, upon cogent arguments for that purpole, ready to change, and frankly to contess the change of, his fentiments.

V. To detach himself from all local partialities, and county-interests, inconfishent with the common weal; and, ever confidering binnself as a representative of the whole state, to be assiduous in promoting the interest of the whole, which must ultimately produce the good of every part.

VI. Never to grudge the time he fpends in attending the felfrons, though his private affairs may fuffer, fince the lofs he may thereby fuffain, will be amply recompensed by the delightful tellimony of his conscience, in favour of his difinterested patriotism: while no pleasure, arising from the advancement of his fortune, to the neglect of a superior obligation, can balance the upbraidings of that faithful monitor.

VII. In every vote he gives, to be folely directed by the public emolument; and never influenced in his fuffrage by motives merely felfish or lucrative.

VIII. To give no leave of abfence to a fellow-member on trilling occasions, in hopes of the same indulgence in return; but to be strenuous in supporting the rules and orders of the house (which are the life of business) though he may thereby disoblige an irregular, or disappoint an homesick individual.

IX. Inflexible in his resolution of acting agreeably to the dictates of his conscience—to be utterly regardless of the applause or censure, that may ensue upon the discharge of his duty.

X. Never to be inflrumental in promoting to any office or truft, his dearest connexions or intimacies, whom he believes not qualified for the department; nor ever to oppose the promotion of any that are, from personal pique or resentment.

XI. As the best calculated laws will be found ineffectual to regulate 2

people of diffolute morals, he will recommend by his converfation and example, virtue and purity of manners; and discountenance all irreligion and immorality, as equally fatal to the interests of civil fociety and personal

happinefs.

XII. Serenely to enjoy the praises of merit, as an additional testimony to the approbation of his own heart, of the rectitude of his conduct; but from public clamour and obloquy, to retire within himself; and there to seast on his own virtue, without seeking to retaliate the ingratitude of unreasonable men, save only by putting their malevolence to the blush, by fresh and more extensive services to his country.

Jan. 1778.

General Washington's farewell orders to the armies of the united states. Rocky Hill, near Princeton, November 2, 1783.

HE united flates in congress af-A fembled, after giving the most honourable testimony to the federal armies, and prefenting them with the thanks of their country, for their long, eminent, and faithful fervices—having thought proper, by their proclamation, bearing date the 18th of October last, to discharge such part of the troops as were engaged for the war, and to permit the officers on furlough to retire from service, from and after to-morrow, which proclamation having been communicated in the public papers for the information and government of all concerned-it only remains for the commander in chief to address himself once more, and that, for the last time, to the armies of the united states (however widely difperfed the individuals who composed them may be) and to bid them an affectionate-a long farewell.

But before the commander in chief takes his final leave of those he holds most dear, he wishes to indulge himfelf a few moments in calling to mind a slight review of the past—he will then take the liberty of exploring, with his military friends, their future prospects—of advising the general line of conduct, which, in his opinion, ought to be pursued; and he will conclude the address, by expressing the obligations he feels himself

under for the spirited and able assistance he has experienced from them in the performance of an arduous office.

A contemplation of the complete attainment, at a period earlier than could have been expected, of the object for which we contended, against to formidable a power, cannot but inspire us with assonishment and gran-The disadvantageous circum. tude. stances on our part, under which the war was undertaken, can never be forgotten. The fingular interpolition of providence in our feeble condition. were fuch as could scarcely escape the attention of the moil unobservingwhile the unparalleled perfeverance of the armies of the united flates, through almost every possible suffering and discouragement, for the space of eight long years, was little short of a

standing miracle.

It is not the meaning, nor within the compass of this address, to detail the hardships peculiarly incident to our fervice, or to describe the dis-tresses, which, in feveral instances, have resulted from the extremes of hunger and nakedness, combined with the rigors of an inclement feafonnor is it necessary to dwell on the dark fide of our past affairs. Every American officer and foldier must now confole himself for any unpleasanteircumftances which may have occurred, by a recollection of the uncommon fcenes in which he has been called to act no inglorious part, and the attonishing events of which he has been a witness; events which have feldom, if ever before, taken place on the stage of human action, nor can they probably ever happen again, For who has before feen a disciplined army formed at once from fuch raw materials? Who that was not a witness, could imagine, that the most violent local prejudices would ceafe fo foon, and that men who came from the different parts of the continent, frongly disposed, by the habits of education, to despise and quarrel with each other, would inflantly become but one patriotic band of brothers? or whe that was not on the spor, can trace the steps, by which fuch awonderful revolution has been effected, and fuch a glorious period put to all our waring

In fuc them the fra countr purfui tion of the ce those I by the will af ploymo tile re most ha of dom erfona fible to united bankru union, fitions of its ju and fol affiltane occupat them fr will mo In or pole, a which n minds o flates, i all the tachiner carry w most co that the less virt than the victorio there fh duals, w debt the vield th fach un invective

perate co

that the

mifed the

It

the e

opene

depen

excee

and fl

contri

eftima

rious

of ag

blefin

in them. arduous complete ier than f the ob. , agains or but inind graficircumwhich the never be rpolition ondition. fcape the fervingleverance.

ed flates,

fuffering

fpace of

ble affif.

hort of a or within to detail eident to the difinflances. tremes of ined with feafonn the dark ery Amemust now eafant ciroccurred, ncommon een called , and the h he has hich have ken place , nor can en again, afciplined ch raw maa witnels, off violent

e fo foon,

m the dif-

t, ffrongly education,

each other,

it one pa-

or whe

n trace the

erful revo-

nd fuch 2

our warlike

It is univerfally acknowleged that the enlarged prospects of happiness, opened by the confirmation of our independence and fovereignty, almost exceed the power of description: and shall not the brave men who have contributed fo effentially to these inestimable acquisitions, retiring victorious from the field of war to the field of agriculture, participate in all the bleflings which have been obtained? In fuch a republic, who will exclude them from the rights of citizens, and the fruits of their labours? In fuch a country, fo happily circumstanced, the purfuits of commerce and the cultivanon of the foil will unfold to industry the certain road to competence. those hardy foldiers, who are actuated by the spirit of adventure, the fisheries will afford ample and profitable employment; and the extensive and ferfile regions of the west will yield a most happy afylum to those, who, fond of domettic enjoyment, are feeking for personal independence. Nor is it posfible to conceive that any one of the united states will prefer a national bankruptcy, and a diffolution of the union, to a compliance with the requifitions of congress, and the payment of its just debts-to that the officers and foldiers may expect confiderable affiltance, in recommencing their civil occupations, from the fums due to them from the public, which must and will most inevitably be paid.

In order to effect this defirable purpose, and to remove the prejudices which may have taken possession of the minds of any of the good people of the flates, it is earnestly recommended to all the troops, that, with strong at-tachments to the union, they should early with them into civil society the most conciliating dispositions; and that they should prove themselves not less virtuous and useful as citizens, than they have been persevering and victorious as foldiers. What though there should be some envious individuals, who are unwilling to pay the debt the public has contracted, or to vield the tribute due to merit, yet let fuch unworthy treatment produce no invective, or any inflance of intemperate conduct-let it be remembered, that the unbiassed voice of the free titizens of the united flates has promiled the just reward, and given the

Vol. IV. No. III.

merited applause-let it be known and remembered, that the reputation of the federal armies is established beyond the reach of malevolence, and let a confciousness of their achievements and fame still incite the men who composed them, to honourable actions, under the persuasion, that the private virtues of economy, prudence, and in-dustry, will not be less amiable in civil life, than the more splendid qualities of valour, perseverance and enterprize, were in the field. Every one may rest assured that much, very much of the future happiness of the officers and men, will depend upon the wife and manly conduct which shall be adopted by them, when they are min-gled with the great body of the community. And although the general has so frequently given it as his opinion, in the most public and explicit manner, that unless the principles of the federal government were properly supported, and the powers of the union increased, the honour, dignity, and jultice of the nation would be loft for ever: yet he cannot help repeating on this occasion so interesting a sentiment, and leaving it as his last injunction to every officer and every foldier, who may view the fubject in the fame ferious point of light, to add his best en-deavours, to those of his worthy fellow-citizens, towards effecting these great and valuable purpoles, on which our very existence as a nation so ma-

terially depends. The commander in chief conceives little is now wanting to enable the foldier to change his military character into that of the citizen, but that fleady and decent tenor of behaviour, which has generally diftinguished, not only the army under his immediate command, but the different detach-ments and separate armies, through the course of the war. From their good fense and prudence he anticipates the happiest consequences-and while he congratulates them on the glorious occasion which renders their fervices in the field no longer necesfary, he wishes to express the strong obligations he feels himself under, for the affiftance he has received from every class, and in every instance. He presents his thanks in the most ferious and affectionate manner to the ge-

neral officers, as well for their counfel

on many interesting occasions, as for their ardour in promoting the fuccefs of the plans he had adopted; to the commandants of regiments and corps, and to the other officers, for their great zeal and attention in carrying his orders promptly into execution; to the staff, for their alacrity and ex-actness in performing the duties of their several departments; and to the non-commissioned officers and private soldiers, for their extraordinary patience in fuffering, as well as their invincible fortitude in action; to the various branches of the army, the general takes this last and solemis opportunity of professing his inviolable tachment and friendship. He wishes more than bare professions were in his power, that he was really able to be useful to them all in future life. He latters himself, however, they will do him the justice to believe, that whatever could with propriety be attempted by him, has been done. And being now to conclude these his last public orders, to take his ultimate eave, in a short time, of the military character-and to bid a final adien to the armies he has fo long had the honour to command-he can only again offer, in their behalf, his recommendations to their grateful country, and his prayers to the God of armies. ample juffice be done them here, and may the choicest of heaven's favours, both here and hereafter, attend those, who under the divine auspices have secured innumerable bleffings for others! With these wishes, and this benediction, the commander in chief is about to retire from service. The curtain of separation will soon be drawn—and the military frene to him will be closed for ever.

Edward Hand, adj. gen. ----

Answer to the preceding " farewell orders.

Tohis excellency general Washington, commander in chief of the armies of

the united flates.

VE, the officers of the part of the army remaining on the banks of the Hudson, have received your excellency's serious and farewell address to the armies of the united states. We beg your acceptance of our unfeigned thanks for the communication,

and your affectionate affurances of inviolable attachment and friendship. If your attempts to infure to the armies, the just, the promifed rewards of their long, severe, and dangerous services, have failed of success, we believe it has arisen from causes not in your excellency's power to controul,-With extreme regret do we reflect on the occasion which called for such endeavours. But while we thank your excellency for these exertions in fayour of the troops you have so successfully commanded, we pray it may be believed, that in this fentiment our own particular interests have but a fecondary place; and that even the ultimate ingratitude of the people (were that pollible) would not thake the patriotism of those who suffer by it. Still, with pleafing wonder, and with grateful joy, shall we contemplate the glorious conclusion of our labours. To that merit in the revolution, which, under the auspices of heaven, the armies have displayed, posterity will do justice; and the sons will blush, whose fathers were their foes. Most gladly would we call a veil over every at which sullies the reputation of our country-never should the page of hiftory be frained with its dishonoureven from our memories should the idea be erased. We lament the oppolition to those falutary measures which the wisdom of the union has planned-measures which alone can recover and fix on a permanent balis the credit of the states-measures which are effential to the justice, the honour, and interest of the nation. While she was giving the noblest proofs of magnanimity, with confcious pride we faw her growing fame; and, regardless of present sufferings, we looked forward to the end of our toils and dangers, to brighter scenes in prospect. There we beheld the genius of our country dignified by fovereignty and independence, supported by justice, and adorned with every liberal virtue. There we saw patient husbandry fearless extend her cultured fields, and animated commerce spread her fails to every wind. Then we beheld fair science lift her head, with all the arts attending in her train. There, bleft with freedom, we faw the human mind expand; and throwing afide the reffraints which confined a to the narrow bounds of country,

it emb our fon ful pro are we ing PR changi ty to ha JUST bility. Still w milinfo arts of dreffed feated : world, diffinct nuouin pulatio the gre the flat We just pre excelle of the PEACE long fu

> armies, magnan the pre ty and of the freedor your he joymen pice w dulging contem and inc eight ye ferings membe to heigh piness. happine when y you ma ING 1 exerted

> tnotifin

Wef

return t

refume it will

come u

cy this

pleafing

it embraced the world. Such were our fond hopes, and with fuch delightful prospects did they present us. Nor are we disappointed. Those animating PROSPECTS are now changed and changing to REALITIES; and actively to have contributed to their production, is our pride—our glory. But JUSTICE alone can give them slability. In that juffice we still believe. Still we hope that the prejudices of the milinformed will be removed, and the arts of false and selfish popularity, addreffed to the feelings of avarice, defeated: for in the worst event, the world, we hope, will make the just diffinction. We trust the difingeauousness of a few will not fully the reputation, the honour, and dignity of the great and respectable majority of the flates,

s of in-

lhip. If

armies,

of their

ervices,

elieve it

in your

troul.

eflect on

luch en.

ink your

s in fa-

fuccels-

t may be

ent our

but a fe-

the ul-

le (were

e the pa-

r by it.

and with

plate the

ours. To

, which,

, the ar-

v will do

th, whole

of gladly

every act n of our

page of honour—

rould the

t the op-

measures union has

lone can

nent balis

res which

e honour,

. While

proofs of

pride we

regardless

ed forward

There we

ntry digni-

pendence,

orned with

re we law

extend her

commerce

nd. Then

her head,

her train.

we faw the

throwing

confined a

country,

We are happy in the opportunity just presented, of congratulating your excellency on the certain conclusion of the DEFINITIVE TREATY OF PEACE. Relieved at length from long suspense, our warmest wish is to return to the bosom of our country, to resume the character of citizens; and it will be our highest ambition to become useful ones. To your excellen-cy this great event must be peculiarly pleasing; for while at the head of her armies, urged by patriot virtues and magnanimity, you perfevered, under the pressure of every possible difficulty and disappointment, in the pursuit of the great objects of the war-the freedom and fafety of your countryyour heart panted for the tranquil en-joyments of peace. We cordially repoice with you, that the period of in-dulging them has arrived to foon. In contemplating the bleffings of liberty and independence—the rich price of eight years hardy adventure-past sufferings will be forgotten; or, if remembered, the recollection will ferve to heighten the relish of present hap-We fincerely pray God this happiness may long be yours; and that when you quit the stage of human life, you may receive from the UNERR-ING JUDGE the rewards of valour, exerted to fave the oppressed-of patnotifin, and difinterested virtue.

West Point, Nov. 15, 1783.

General Washington's address to congress, on the resignation of his commission.

Mr prefident,

THE great events, on which my refignation depended, having at length taken place, I have now the honour of offering my fincere congratulations to congress, and of presenting myself before them to surrender into their hands the trust committed to me, and to claim the indulgence of retiring from the service of my country.

Happy in the confirmation of our independence and fovereignty—and pleated with the opportunity afforded the united states of becoming a respectable nation—I resign, with satisfaction, the appointment I accepted with diffidence; a diffidence in my abilities to accomplish so arduous a task, which, however, was superfeded by a considence in the rectitude of our cause, the support of the supreme power of the union, and the patronage of heaven,

The fuccessful termination of the war has verified the most sanguine expectations: and my gratitude for the interposition of providence, and the assistance I have received from my countrymen, increases with every review of the momentous contest.

While I repeat my obligations to the army in general, I should do injustice to my own feelings not to acknowledge, in this place, the peculiar fervices and distinguished merits of the gentlemen who have been attached to my person during the war. It was impossible the choice of confidential officers to compose my family, should have been more fortunate; permit me, fir, to recommend in particular those who have continued in the service to the present moment, as worthy of the favourable notice and patronage of congress.

congress.

I consider it as an indispensible duty to close this last solema act of my official life, by commending the interests of our dearest country to the protection of Almighty God, and those who have the superintendance of them to his holy keeping.

Having now finished the work affigned me, I retire from the great theatre of action; and bidding an affectionate farewell to this august body, under whose orders I have so long acted, I here offer my commission, and take my leave of all the employments of public life.

G. WASHINGTON. City of Annapolis, Dec. 23, 1783. Answer of congress.

SIR.

THE united flates in congress affembled receive, with emotions too affecting for utterance, the solemn resignation of the authorities under which you have led their troops with success, through a perilous and a doubtful war.

Called upon by your country to defend its invaded rights, you accepted the facred charge before it had formed alliances, and whilft it was without funds or a government to sup-

port you,

You have conducted the great military contest with wisdom and fortitude, invariably regarding the rights of the civil power through all disasters and changes; you have, by the love and confidence of your fellow-citizens, enabled them to display their martial genius, and transmit their fame to posterity; you have perfevered, till these united states, aided by a magnanimous king and nation, have been enabled, under a just providence, to close the war in freedom, safety, and independence; on which happy event, we sincerely join you in congratulations.

congratulations,

Having defended the flandard of liberty in this new world—having taught a lesson useful to those who inflict, and to those who feel, oppression—you retire from the great theatre of action, with the biessings of your fellow-citizens; but the glory of your witues will not terminate with your military command: it will continue to animate remotest ages. We feel, with you, our obligations to the army in general, and will particularly charge ourselves with the interests of those considential officers, who have attended your person to

this affecting moment.

We join you in commending the interests of our dearest country to the protection of Almighty God, befeeching him to dispose the hearts and minds of its citizens to improve the opportunity afforded them, of becom-

ing a happy and respectable nation; and for you, we address to him ou earnest prayers, that a life so beloved may be softered with all his care; the your days may be happy as they have been illustrious; and that he will so nally give you that reward which the world cannot give.

Letter relative to the Hessian fly, from the vice-president of the suprem executive council of Pennsylvania to the president of the Philadelphia society for promoting agriculture

IN COUNCIL. Philadelphia, Sept. 1, 1788.

A PROCLAMATION was iffued on the twenty-lifth of June last by his Britannic majesty, prohibiting the entry of wheat, the growth of any of the territories of the united states into any of the ports of Great Britain; and as there is reason to believe that the said proclamation has been occasioned by some misinformation respecting the insect called the Hessian sty.

Council therefore request your useful fociety to invefligate and report to them, as foon as convenient, the nature of the Hellian fly, particularly as to the manner of its being propagated, and the effects of it on the crops of wheat; and to afcertain with all poffible precision, whether the loss of the crops is not occasioned by the destruction of the plant; and whether the fmall quantity of wheat produced from a field infected with the fly, is good grain, or otherwise. Likewife, the most fuccessful method that has hitherto been discovered for preventing the effects of this infect,

I am, fir, with great respect, your very humble servant, P. MUHLENBERG, v. 7

Samuel Powell, efq. prefident of the Agricultural Society.

Answer.

THE Philadelphia fociety for promoting agriculture, before whom I had the honour of laying the enquiries addressed to them by the supreme executive council of Pennsylvania, on the subject of the Hessian sty, have derected me to assure your honourable made to decided of the v this del happen plants, this mile wheat to with it.

the oth leave to to the I 8, Sept and to Aug. a I hav

Hon. Po vice-Penn

As the

Helli

of the feveral ing for the la comfit farme that is ourfell public useful duce is ing for in for purpo will be

Provide Pennj ON we

ted to, of gan, of mike Ai 516; vo pair 48.

The follows fixed by the control of the control of

nation: him ou belove are : that ey have e will f. hich the

fly, from Jupremi ylvania ladelphie riculture. L.

1, 1788.

was ifh of June prohibitgrowth of he united of Great on to heation has finformacalled the

your usereport to the nature arly as to opagated, e crops of th all polloss of the e deffrucether the nced from wife, the has hitherenting the

fervant, RG, v.F.

y for profore whom the enquie fupres vivania, of y, have dinonourable beard, that from every communication made to them on that subject, they are decidedly of opinion, that it is the plant of the wheat, alone, that is injured by this destructive insect-that what grain happens to be produced from such plants, is found and good—and that this infect is not propagated by sowing when which grew on fields infected with it.

For the bell information relative to the other enquiries, the fociety beg to the Pennfylvania Mercury of June 8, Sept. 14, 1787, and July 1, 1788*, and to the Pennfylvania Packet of

Aug. 21, 1788+.

SAMUEL POWELL, Pref. Philadelphia, Sept. 3, 1788.

Hon. Peter Muhlenberg, efq. vice-president of the state of Pennfylvania.

As the defiruction of the wheat by the Hellian fly, as it is called, in some of the neighbouring governments for feveral years pall, and its penetrating fo far into this flate, previous to the last harvest, are alarming circonstances, and especially to the farmers, the following remarks on that interefting subject, we flatter ourselves, will be agreeable to the public, and probably convey some afeful information, which may conduce towards alleviating or lettening to great a calamity; if they should in some measure serve this good purpose, the end we have in view will be answered.

JAMES VAUX, JOHN JACOBS.

Providence, Montgomery county, Pennfylvania, eighth mo. 16, 1788. N the -th of the present month we left home, on a tour to Jer-

NOTES.

· The three publications, here alluted to, are productions of cel. Morin, of Princeton; and may be feen n the American Mufeum, vol. 1. page 316; vol. II. page 298; and vol. IV. for 48 .- C.

+ This is the publication which

follows mr. Powell's letter, and is fixed by James Vaux and John Jafey, and Long-Illand in New-York government, to enquire into the effects of that deftructive infect, and what remedy had been found to prevent its baneful consequences in those parts; likewife to make enquiry of some of the most fagacious and intelligent practical farmers, who have declined fowing wheat, what mode of cropping they had adopted in heu of wheat crops, to make annual returns of cash; and in an especial manner to ascertain the true species of bearded wheat, which has been found by experience effectually to withfland the attacks of the fly, and to procure famples of the fame. The following remarks, in confequence of faid enquiry, were noted for our own fatisfaction, and are now offered We find the for general information, fly paffes itself between the outer flraw or hulk and the flalk of the wheat, until it reaches near the first or lower joint, and there, somewhat like a caterpillar on a twig, fixes its eggs on the flalk, in number from fix or eight to fifty; by the growing of them, the stalk becomes so compressed with the adhesion of the cluster, and weakened to fuch a degree, as not to support its own weight, confequently falls to the ground, and the crop is irremediably

We must leave to naturalists to develope and describe the history of this insett; but to us it appears unlikely that any means, within the bounds of human wifdom, will be found to deftroy it, or to tincture the wheat flalks with any noxious quality fufficient to prevent the fly from preferring the common wheat flalks to depolit us We therefore conclude, from the experience of the molt intelligent farmers and millers with whom we conversed, that none but uninformed or obflinate men will attempt fowing the common wheat in the neighbour hood of the fly, unless compelled thereto by necessity. But this need not intimidate the farmers in the leaft from proceeding in a regular courie of wheat: crops, as the fatherly care of the Supreme Being, in the courle of his providence, even in this inflance, where the wifdom of his desendent creatures evidently proves infufficient, has interpoted and made provition for man's subfillence without obliging him to deviate from his utual practice of tillage, or his fuffaining much lofs or even disappointment, but only requires his timely application of the proflered remedy; which feems to confill of feed wheat of a peculiar species, which ought to be pro-

cured in due time.

Isaac Underhill, of Long Island, flate of New York, had his wheat destroyed by the fly, consequently had not any for seed; but being a miller, took fome out of his mill, which had been purchased from on board a ship at New York, in the year 1780 or 1781; this he fowed, and reaped therefrom upwards of twenty bulhels per acre, when few, if any of his neighbours, for fome miles round, had any to reap, it being destroyed by the fly. Being an observing man, he immediately concluded that this wheat must possess fome peculiar quality, and therefore caused his whole crop to be threshed out, and disposed of it to his neighbours in small quantities for feed, This wheat they have now fowed for fix or feven years past, and Isaac has never reaped less then ten bushels from the acre, in the most unfavourable feafon, but generally from twenty to thirty bushels. It is a yellow, plump, full grain, with a white beard and white chaff, weighing from fiftynine to fixty-three pounds the bulhel.

The millers, Ifaac and Andrew Underhill, informed us, that it was, in their opinion, equal to the bell red wheat; and to us, who observed it with a farmer's eye, it appears a per-feet grain, much like the yellow (kippack wheat, fo highly effeemed by our millers. The fly will refide in the fields where this wheat is fown, and deposit its eggs in the straw, but hard-ly ever materially injures the crop. The only inflance we heard of was, a widow woman procured one fingle bushel of this yellow bearded wheat, and lowed it in the fame field with the common fort; it was a very fmall quantity in proportion to the whole held; when the fly had deffroyed the common, they attacked the bearded in very great numbers; the crop was much hart; yet she reaped five or fix bushels from the one bushel fown. man at fome diffance from the widow's, Sowed a field with the yellow bearded wheat the fly dellroyed all the neigh-

bouring fields of the common fort, and feemed to collect in his plentifully; from the appearance he concluded his crop would be destroyed; but he reap ed about twenty bushels per acre We found it to be the general opinion there, that this wheat frands the w.b. ter better, and escapes the milden more than the common fort, and the it ought not to be fowed earlier that the second, third, or fourth weeks the next month, according to the progress the fly has made in the neigh bourhood where it is to be fown; for it has been found, by observation, the the fly deposits its eggs in the fall: and if the wheat grows into stalk before the cold weather pinches the infett, the plant, even of the yellow bearded kind is too tender to refift the spear of the fly, if it has any, or to bear the com-pression of the eggs. Or perhaps the eggs, deposited at that early period, are most likely to injure the stalk in the fpring, before it has acquired a fufficient degree of firmness. The yellow bearded wheat has nearly the fame kind of straw as rye, and is no more liable to injury from the fly than that grain. The farmers, in the neighbourhood of this infect generally raife good crops of rye, if the land and fea-ton prove good, The fly, still abounds on Long Island as rife as ever, yet we do not understand any material injury to be done by it, fave to the common wheat only.

Ifaac Underhill lives near Flushing, on Long Itland, is a farmer and miller, and a person worthy of having the fullest credit given to his opinion in the present case. He was the first person who discovered the peculiar benefit of fowing this kind of yellow bearded wheat : he has taken confiderable pains to spread the benchcial effects around him; and at this time his philanthropy induces him to promote the general introduction of this invaluable grain. Andrew Underhill liver in the city of New York, is effeemed a man of veracity, is concerned in feveral mills, took methods early to introduce the bearded wheat for feed in the neighbourhoods from which his mills had used to be supplied; the consequence has been, he has had a full quantity for his use ever fince, and his wish is, that the public gene rally may be supplied with seed.

had our fons on t two men have the feed for and are bours, the cure who of them apparent fend for We f

mer fub! wheat; common withfran purfued: or firaw. appears that the exceptio done to linle, as with a p other ha wheat neighbor happene man Wi he may, a finall a himfelf : vidence to blefs

FOR deligniculture fuccess mer, of the desil common About

Northan

16th

fowed of ed wheat Long It ground lime and of india quantity wheat, whiteen I was for clean we four bu ground.

and our information from many perfort, and ions on the fpot, especially from the entifully; two mentioned, and from them we luded ha have the promise of fixty bulhels of t he reap. feed for ourselves, the present season, per acre and are happy to inform our neighal opinios bours, that they have promifed to prothe w.s. cure what is in their power for any milden of them, who, from inclination or and the apparent necessity, may be induced to rlier than fend for it. weeks the pro

he neigh

own; for

ation, tha

e fall : and

lk before

infect, the

rded kind

car of the

the com-

erhaps the

y period, he stalk in

cquired a. The yel-

ly the fame

s no more

than that

the neigh-

erally raife

d and fea-

It abounds

s ever, yet

y material

ve to the

ear Flush-

armer and

of having

iis opinion

as the first

e peculiar

of yellow

en confide-

noticial ef-

is time his

o promote

this inva-

erhill lives s effeemed

rned in fe-

arly to in-

for feed

om which pplied; the has had a

ever fince,

blic gene-

We found no instance of any farmer fabilitating other crops in lieu of wheat; and but one, of any having common wheat, fo as constantly to withstand the fly. The method he parfued was, to cover it with fea-weed, orflraw, foon after it came up. It appears in this case, as in all others, that there is no general rule without exception; fome injury having been done to the bearded wheat, though fo little, as not to have the least weight with a person of reflection; as, on the other hand, some spots of the other sheat has been preserved in the neighbourhood of the fly, but this has happened fo feldom, that a prudent man will hardly run the rilque, when he may, with great probability, and at afmall additional expence, propose to himself a crop equal to what kind providence has been pleafed heretofore to blefs him with.

Northampton, in Buchs county, 16th Aug. 1788.

SIR,

FOR the information of the Philadelphia fociety for promoting agiculture, I communicate to you the faces I have experienced this summer, of an experiment made to evade the destructive effects of the infect, commonly called the Hessian sly.

About the middle of Sept. last, I fowed one bushel of the yellow bearded wheat, which I had procured from Long Island, on part of a piece of ground which had been manured with line and dung, and had yielded a crop of indian corn, and one of slax. The quantity of ground occupied with this wheat, was one acre, one quarter, and fifteen perches, the produce of which was somewhat over thirty bushels of clean wheat, equal to about twenty-four bushels to the acre, whilst the ground adjoining, of the same quality,

produced about eight bulhels to the acre, of the common wheat.

The bearded wheat, as well as the other kind, had been much injured by the feverity of the winter, so that many fpots were entirely deffroyed; yet what remained in the fpring grew up as wheat used to do, and did not appear to be injured by the fly, or any wife obstructed in its growth. The common wheat adjoining, from the luxuriance of the foil, and uncommon fertility of the feafon, appeared flrugling hard to get forward, but the bug fo impeded its growth, that apparently, not more than one third of the original stalks could come to perfection, and of those, great part draggled down before harvell, fo as to render its gathering extremely difficult.

From the fuccess of this experiment, and many others of the same kind made in my neighbourhood, I am fully convinced, that the yellow bearded wheat, notwithstanding this destructive insect, may be raised to great perfection upon good land, provided it can be preserved in the fall.

This wheat, during the fall, and in its tender flate, doth not appear to be more fecure against the fly than any other kind, and as we have not yet discovered any certain method, whereby to render it offensive to the infect in that state, it will be necessary that the farmer be not only attentive to the improvement of his foil, but that the grain be fowed late in the fall, or not until the sty disappears.

With the greatest effects, I am your very humble servant, HENRY WYNKOOP.

Samuel Powell, esq. president of the agricultural society.

Advantage of sheering lambs.

Mr. Printer,

AST month I had fourteen lambs taken promiscuously from my flock, shorn, in order to try how far this mode might be profitable. I had 23lb. 10 ounces of good wool, for which I have been offered 2/6 per lb. None of the lambs were more than of the middling fize; they now look better than those unshorn.

JOHN HOLMES. Cape May, Aug. 16, 1788. The customary method of making potash used in the state of New York.

FTER having got together a quantity of ashes, and having made the convenient vessels for extracting the lye, and fixed two large kettles of caft iron containing about ninety gallons, on a furnace, or in mafonry, you begin by filling them with lye, which runs out of the tubs, in which, in the first instance, the ashes were put. Afterwards, by the assistance of a fire, which must be kept up by continually feeding it, it produces a gradual evaporation, which carries off the watry parts, and leaves a faline substance in the bottom of the kettles. In order to obtain a large quantity of these falts, you con-tinue filling the kettles during the fpace of one or twodays. There is, however, no limited time, the quantity of faline substance depending entirely on the flrength of the lye and The cufthe goodness of the ashes. tom I purfued, was to flop as foon as I thought there was about two hundred pounds weight, which occupied about one fourth of the kettle. As foon as you have got things thus far, you must lessen the fire, and stir up the falts as much as you can, in order that the remainder of the boiling may be entirely dried; then fill the furnace with dry fplit wood, which ought to be prepared for the purpose to such a degree as to heat the bottom of the kettle red hot : this excellive heat will quickly inflame the vegetable oil, which is found mixed with the falts. This you foon perceive, for, from the deep black which they were, they become a greyish brown. As soon as this shade or appearance is become general, you lessen the fire; the matter becomes cold; and you then put it in

It is necessary that these barrels should be made of staves of the best quality of white oak, thicker than is made use of for common purposes, containing thirty-fix gallons, and bound with eighteen or twenty hoops; those which I formerly made use of, weighed about fifty pounds. These sales being thus carefully placed in very tight barrels, may afterwards be taken out, and put any where you please, except in a cellar, without fear of the air's dissolving them. In

this flate, the pot-ash is fent to market Your cooper cannot be too careful; the choice of his materials, as well a in the shape of the barrels; for if the admit the air, the falts will diffoly, and run out through the crevice. Each barrel ought to weigh about two hundred and fifty or three hus dred pounds; this difference proceed from the pieces which you take out the kettle being large or small. This the method of making, what is called in this country, pot-ash. Some little time after the peace, this article fol at a much higher price than the which goes by the name of pearl-ah The greatest care must be taken in the choice of your kettles, i. e. the iron must be of the best quality, that the may not crack during the violence of the last operation. You must b equally careful of not filling them too full of lye, that they may not be made fuddenly cold. The smallest deviation from these directions will erack them, and of course render them useless.

The method of making pearl-aft.

The process of this is exactly the same as pot-ash; that is to say, by the above mode of boiling you must endeavour to get as much salt in each of the kettles as you possibly can. When they have begun to thicken, diminist the fire by degrees, taking care to keep it so much alive as to dry what remains in the kettles; then take it out, and put it in an oven, of the construction described below, in order to purify it, by means of the slames, of all its heterogeneous or impure parts, and to make it as white as snow. Nothing is more simple than this process, when the oven and its little surnace are properly constructed.

Some ideas respecting the oven and furnace for drying and purifying the pot-ash.

It is composed of two parts; the lower part is an arch of four seet and a half, and eighteen inches wide. The length-ways of this lower part or furnace, you place bars of iron a a little distance from each other, it order to support the wood that is to be burnt. The upper part is an over of an oblong shape, narrower at the mouth than at the back, the top of ceiling of which is made as low a

with temore the called fix by contract of the flames, precipit the paffi is form they proposed from they provide are reported to they can which they can be controlled to the can be can

does n

matter,

lours,

offible

fourtee

tom of

thick fr a man, continu falis, in hour ar or burn make ui fmall, a poffible. and pow furnace out the and lay the time flrength as much The diff nace lies

trched of to take it possible, of the coin the over equally again the The possible p

to the th

folidated in fize : much gratel.

The fit be but if they co

tom of t

Vol.

to market, careful i as well a for if the I diffolye crevica eigh abou three hus e proceed ake out II. This it is called ome little article foll than tha pearl-aff ken in th the iron that the violence of u muft be them too ot be made left deviawill crack

earl-ash. exactly the lay, by the must enin each of an. When , diminifi ig care to o dry what en take i of the conin order to flames, o pure parts, now. Nohis process tle furnace

them ufe-

purifying

parts; the

ur feet and

when wide

ur feet and ches wide lower part of iron a th other, in that is to is an over ower at the the top of as low a

offible, that is to fay, from ten to fourteen inches. There is in the bottom of this oven, a communication with the part below, (which is not more than eight or nine inches diffant) called the throat, the fize of . which is fix by four inches. This must be contracted towards the middle part of the thickness; by this means, the flames, drawn by the current of air, precipitate themselves directly towards the paffage, the bottom part of which is formed like a funnel; through this they pass into the upper part, and fpreading upwards in the furnace, are repelled by the low floping fhape of the ceiling, upon the falts, before they can escape at the mouth, through which the falts were put in. This does not fail to deffroy the impure matter, which rifes of different colours, and is carried off in a black thick smoke. During this operation, aman, with a large iron rake, keeps continually raking and flirring up the falls, in order to expose every part to the slames. Three quarters of an hour are fufficient for each baking or burning. The wood which you make use of, ought to be split very small, and rendered as inflammable as possible, in order to produce a strong and powerful flame. As foon as the furnace is a little cooled, you take out the pearled pot-aft, with a shovel, and lay it on a large stone plate, at the time you put it in the barrels, the frength and folidity of which require a much care as those for the pot-ash. The difficulty of contracting this furmee lies only in giving a proper shape whe throat or paffage, and to the sched ceiling. The first is destined to take in as large a body of flames as possible, and to force them by means of the compression, to spread upwards in the oven; the fecond, to repel them equally on the falts, before they escape igain through the mouth.

The pearl-affi is much heavier than the pot-affi, because of its being confolidated by the baking, and decreased in fize; wherefore you may put a much greater weight of it in each bar-

The furnace, or lower part, ought to be built of the best qualified bricks, if they can be procured, and the bottom of the upper part, or oven, to be wered with a plate of cast iron, sur-Vol. IV. No. III.

rounded with a border or edge three inches high, where it can be got or afforded.

General observations.

It is unnecessary to say any thing of the method of extracting the lye from the ashes. Let tubs be made of white pine flaves, each large enough to contain twenty-five bushels of ashes : it will be well to use a false bottom full of holes, placed about four inches above the real bottom, on which you may put some hay or straw, before you lay the ashes on it. The best ashes are those made of green wood. The finer you split your wood, the greater is the quantity of falt to any certain number of bushels. You may generally compute five or fix hundred to produce a ton of potash, two thousand two hundred and forty pounds to a ton. The ashes made of wood that is rolliny or pitchy, not only produce nothing, but prevent the coalition and thickening of the falts. Your collection of ashes ought to be put on planks as you gather them, without which the dampness of the earth will extract its strength. In fome places, in order to extract the lye, they make use of large square places, made of pine boards, like cifterns; but tubs are to be preferred, because it is the nicest and most certain way.

Such is the method which a careful and judicious person has followed during three years, and in which he has the most persect confidence from experience.

Extract from a majonic discourse on I St. John, 3, 10, 11, delivered in Christ Church, Dover, Dec. 27th, 1780, before the general communication of free and accepted majons

-4--

of the Delaware flate:

Tohis excellency general WASHING-

SIR,

Of myself, I would not have prefumed to offer this address.—In
admiration and love arising almost to
rapture, I have long contemplated
your excellency's character: yet still,
to do so, in retirement and silence, appeared to become me best;—or, at the
most, not to pass out of the circle of a

felect few, imparting and increasing

this our refined enjoyment.

But the brethren have imboldened me to step a little farther; and should it be deemed unseasonable intrusion, they take to themselves the blame. They have honoured me with their particular instructions, to inscribe this fermon to your excellency; whereby an opportunity is given, not only to them, but to me, of declaring in a publics manner, that every species of veneration, and confummate gratitude, is the tribute unquestionably due to consummate merit; that in the present age, our world beholds a more than of virtue, in the fame personage, to a charm, united; that now we have the pleafure, with confenting millions, of revering great endowments conjoined with good. They direct me to tell, that they glory in having communion with so very illustrious a brother-and mailer.

The author of the following little performance, wishes it was more worthy of your excellency's patronage. It may be faid, in a degree, to be extemporaneous, having been drawn up in such unavoidable haste; neither would correction have brought it nearer to the splendour of the subject, unless the whole plan were altered.

Your excellency being no firanger to the sentiments here attempted to be set forth, hath selt through a life most useful, what it is to be pre-eminent in kind affection and philanthropy; and knoweth well, that to be "a child of God," as much transcends the pretended dignity of being a son of Jupiter, of Mars, or of Apollo, as the new Jerusalem of St. John excels in glory the elysum of Homer, Virgil, or of Plato.

your excellency's most obedient servt.
SAMUEL MAGAW.
Dover, March 27, 1781.

QUALITIES, whether natural or moral—dispositions, tempers, actions, and characters may be seen, and discriminated, very often, to most advantage, by setting them in contrast, with their opposites: at least, their exhibition seems to strike most sensibly, when they happen to be mentioned together, or placed pretty near each other—so it is in regard to light

and darkness; wisdom and error; strength and weakness; beauty and deformity; order and irregularity; the harmony of modulated sounds, and the jarring of discords—so it is with repett to the features and description of these two classes, comprehending at that is good, and all that is evil, in the human kind, "the children of God, and the children of the devil."

This contrariety and diffimilitude of figures and ideas reciprocally tending to communicate, the one to the other a clearer vifibility, and more forcible effect, is what we meet with frequently in the language of holy ferripure; there are some remarkable instance of it to be found in this author; one hath been just now recited in the beginning of the text.

All the circumstances attending the introduction and progress of moral and physical evil among the works of God, we are not acquainted with; a few of

them only do we know.

From his omnipotent controling power, and the unbounded glory of his nature, we are affured, that out of confusion he will bring forth order, and will force partial evil to be some way subservient to universal good.

The grand apostate angel appears to have been the origin of sin in this our system. A fallen spirit—envy silled his mind; and a propensity wild as the colour of his state to make the new inhabitants of earth apostates like himself; and always since, he lives and works within "the children of disobedience."

It is by confounding his devices breaking his bonds afunder—and bringing us once more into the element of heaven, that our redeeming ALPHA and OMEGA unites us to his everlafting temple, and conflitutes us pillars that shall go no more out.

For this purpose the son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil, and raise a sabric of undecaying grandeur, "built upon the soundation of the apostles and prophets—himself being the chief corner-stone"——

With respect then to being "the children of God," this is a relation founded in, and arising from, a very illustrious part of "the restitution of all things."

Having recourse to fundamental

thefe ep Thei found f pears to courle, on chari almost 1 angel, a gives us idea rec vens, 1s. perfectio of light " God light and gone aft and effe

principl

uminou

Now that "! be many clearly ! racter, a That the beging do conti

and part

father."
the infin
and has
that he
tion, an
all his
fame wa
inceffan
tions br

The son, is the ples of the tem of the child I kno

breafts
thefe by
inflituti
is it tha
lights i
fhould c
ity; but
Let tho
objectio
they pro
peached

A verteft of n

d error; y and derity; the s, and the with refription of ending al vil, in the

of God,

illitude of y tending the other, forcible frequentcripture: inflancer one in the be-

moral and

s of God.

ontroling ory of his pat out of orth order, be fome good.

appears to n this our

nvy filled vild as the the new like himlives and n of difodevices—

and bringlement of ALPHA everlaffus pillars

ht destroy of raise a ur, "built e apostles the chief

ing "the relation m, a very itution of

ndamental

principles—throwing out a number of huminous aphorisms—our apostle, in these epistles, helps us to understand this subject distinctly and fully.

The infeparable connection between found faith and found morality, appears to be his capital object; and, of course, he gives us several thoughts on charity or love, which one would almost take to be the sketches of an angel, and not of man. The idea he gives us of the all-glorious being—an idea received from the heaven of heavens, is, that he is the very heighth, perfection, and source unsathomable of light and love:—"God is love." With this eternal light and love, even those who had gone assured by the country of the countr

Now, how can it be otherwise, than that "the children of God" should be manifested? and distinguished as clearly from those of an opposite character, as noon from the midnight?

That which they have heard from the beginning remaining in them, they do continue in the fon, and in the father." In the purifying radiance of the infinite I AM, they live, and move, and have celefital being. Knowing that he delights in harmony, proportion, and everlafting order, through all his works, they contemplate the fame with pleafing wonder, and firive inceffantly to have their wills and actions brought to a fweet accordance.

The ground I shall now advance

The ground I shall now advance on, is the following, That the principles of this most ancient society, direct its members, through the whole system of their labours, to manifest, that they are the children of God, and not the children of the devil.

I know, an objection ariseth in the breasts of some, immediately, "if these brethren have so excellent an institution, and principles so pure, how is it that they do not generally shine as lights in the world?" 'tis pity this should carry with it so much plausibility; but it falls short of its intention. Let those, however, blush, whom the objection indeed affecteth; the system they profess stands spotless and unimpeached.

A veneration for the eternal architect of nature, and nature's operations, the love of him, who in number,

weight and measure, hath arranged all things, and poured a rich profusion of beauty and bleffing through his works -the livelieft fensibility of his power and prefence-an attention deep and watchful, in regard to every intimation of his will-a delight in due proportion, not barely in things inanimate, but in the mind and actions-a general love of human kind, and study to advance their happiness—and yet, a spe-cial closer sympathy—a reciprocity of fentiments, peculiarly fraternal, among a felect number affociated in the bonds of cordial pledged affection-while withal, no preceding nor subsequent obligation is in the least infringedthese appear to have been the original, and are the flanding, and the abiding principles of masonry

The thoughtful and inquiring taking a retrospect towards the birth of things, have found the lodge almost co-eval with creation. Illustrious men, good and true, looking abroad, and looking often upwards, beholding the fun rolling in his glory—the moon conducting the night—and the flars gilding the hemisphere around her-contemplating the grand adjustment and order of things—were led to fee the mighty builder God. They pondered and adored-the deeper their researches, the more the inspiration they received-the more they faw and felt a fymmetry around them and within them. Some choice congenial fouls, to brighten and affift each other, mature their deep conception more effectually, and draw there from fuch science and improvements as the state of man required, united with each other in fellowship both deep and faithful.

Whatever is subleme and beautiful in arts, from the time that Enoch erected his famed pillars, until the modern day, is deemed to take its rife, and borrow its support from this original

ginal.

But, what we are now attending to especially, are mental qualities—the order of the soul—the harmony of pure affections—the proportions of a well spent life—the sublime and beautiful of doing good.

Now, these every wise brother hath, from the beginning, looked upon as the main business, and the glory of

the craft.

The liberal bosom of the lodge hath

all along received its members out of every nation; its conflictions requiring only, that they be men fearing God, and working righteoufness; but still requiring this as indispensable.

Religion, pure and undefiled, hath ever been one and the same; and the morals, connected with it, are as in-variable; but its difpendations have differed; that is, a greater share of light hath been enjoyed by fome people, than by others; and at one time, than at another: the means of heavenly communication have differed; and so have the symbols of the divine and saving operation upon the heart.

But in all ages and times, they who availed themselves of such privileges as were allowed them—who, in fin-plicity and fincerity walked in their present light-panting after the still rifing glories of the reign of God-were accepted of him. They felt the power of redemption, in their measure and degree, though many of them heard

not of the redeemer's name.

As the dispensation brightened, men's obligations brightened with it. In this respect the privileges and blesfings of our day are rich and ineffi-mable. "The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light; and on them that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, doth the illustrious light of Emanuel shine." We are invited to glory, honour, and immortality, through the reception of the light the light, more fully than heretofore, displayed; and in an answerable patient continuance in well doing.

You, therefore, firs, having heard the voice proceeding as it were, from the excellent glory-and knowing that Christ Jesus is revealed as the way, the truth, and the life-by whom only you can be built up a spiritual house -you, I fay, undoubtedly must feel the ties you are under to triumph in, and live the holy gospel. Your principles direct you to rejoice in the truth, and feek it more than for the gold of Ophir. Here is the truth, and the truth that shall make you free indeed. Here are the plans that adorn and embell fh life; that, faithfully, observed, will make you good, and great, and happy. Here is the law of purity enforced, and the law of love. Here is the golden rule, or square held up, of doing to others, as you would with they should do to you. Here peace is recommended in all its honorscontent of spirit, meekness, sobriery firict abitinence from all excess, un wearied diligence in bulinels, a feeling heart, and a relieving hand.

Solemnly have you bound yourfelve to draw from these fountains, and n cultivate these venerable practice. Solemnly have you sworn to the tru and living God, that on these ground and after this pattern, will you conflrue the fabric of your labours.

In a word, from true religion, il lustrated by Jesus, your science take its main and fure supports, Other foundation can no man lay, than he hath already laid: and every faithful brother reflects back the fimplicity, the truth, the lovliness of that religion, in his whole conversation,

An impious, or an immoral man in your fraternity, is what the confline tions of your order difallow; fuch a one can be no other than an hindrance to your works and communications, and a blot in your feasts of charity.

From these hints may be very planly inferred, that the principles of this fociety direct its members, through the whole fystem of their labours, to masifest themselves to be "the children of God," and not "the children of the devil."

Previous now to the enforcing "that mellage which you heard from the beginning," addressed to your "business and botoms," as men, and christian brethren-some thoughts may be suggefted explanatory of its connection and conducive to its influence and ef-

There subliftein among men a strong and close relation in respect of on another, founded in nature-pointed out by their very frame, and a great variety of circumflances; as also obligations and numerous important of fices refulting from that relation, and those circumstances; all which are now illustrated, and admirably adorned by the beams of heavenly grace.

Created at first in a nearness to God-each human being, while that effate continued, must have invariably felt a tendency supreme towards himan holy, living aspiration, Mean while, among themselves, the sharen of his common bounty, endued with his divine fimilitude—they could be

but rever excellenc in fympa nearer to ment fro caufe imi lation to conciliati rate plac fore it ca then, aft act of bei that we be together that proc vour desc declares ! nion, and as equal h

principles as leffon fixes an i which to future ev most clea or ungrace Subjection tion from interly re free, and privilege profane I lowed, ki owner cl ionship: ing unend ngs of fra doeth not acither he Now a

On fue

me, in c noments lus en it is high comitanc mandmen and the j peculiari maller; i you hear is the telf dence, w being "hall

my diffein full WC

but revere and love even this reflected peace. excellency, and be drawn, for his fake, in fympathy divine, still nearer and nearer to each other. But estrangeonorsabriety fa, un ment from God would necessarily feeling cause immediate estrangement with relation to one another. It did fo-reurfelre conciliation, therefore, and peace mult and to take place in the former respect, beractice, fore it can obtain in the latter. It is, the tru then, after being made children of round God by adoption and grace, or, in the ontrui act of being fo made and conflituted. that we become brethren indeed, united gion, il ingether in love. The fame melfage that proclaims "glory to God in the ce take Other highest," and publisheth prace and fathan he

faithful

aplicity,

eligion,

man in

onflitu-

fuch a

ndrance

cations,

y plain-

s of this

ough the

to man-

children

idren of

g "tha

the be-

bufineli

christian

be fug-

nertion.

and ef-

a firong

of one

-pointed

a great

rtant of-

are now

orned by

rness to

hile that

vanably

ls him-

e tharer

acd wit

ould pe

Mea

arity.

s equal heirs of the great falvation. On such sure footing, and on these ginciples, our favourite apollle grounds his lessons of philanthropy; and here fixes an infallible criterion for us, by which to estimate our standing as to future everlafting prospects; by which nost clearly to discover the gracious, or ungracious disposition of our souls. Subjection to any fin is certain alienation from the houlhold of God; 'tis merly remote from the spirit of the free, and incompatible with every privilege of the accepted. An heart, profane like Efau's-an heart unhallowed, knows not God; nor can its owner claim the bleffing of celestial fonship: as little can the foul continuing unendued with the power and feel-"Wholoever ings of fraternal love. doeth not righteousness is not of God, teither he that loveth not his brother.

wardescending from heaven to men-

declares withal, men's everlatting u-

nion, and bounden mutual fellowthip,

Now as to this sweet charge, "that we should love one another," permit me, in conclusion, to press it a few moments.

It is eminently important in itself; it is highly interesting in all its circumstances—one of the great commandments also, supporting the law and the prophets—the commandment peculiarly enjoined by our heavenly master; it is "the kind message which you heard from the beginning." It is the test of true discipleship; the evidence, when complied with, of our being "the children of God;" by this shall all men know, that you are my disciples." "We know that we have passed from death unto life, betaile we love the brethren,"

O spirit of love, descend upon us? love is the element of heaven—the very nature of the blessed God—the delight of angels—the glory of all the good and just.

Raifed by its attraction to that being superlatively kind, who "poureth down his benefits upon us," and feeling all that is dissonant within us, attuned into harmony celestial—may the same active, generous, glowing principle dispose us to take by the hand, and to take to our hearts, every fellow traveller through the world's wilderness; every partaker of our common nature, and co-heir of our common inheritance. "Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one

another."

But on the present occasion, to your business more especially do I mean to apply this sublime doctrine.

"This is the meffage which you have heard from the beginning, that you should love one another." A meffage dignified by the highest authority; flowing full and clear through the vast stream of time; strengthening your various labours; grounding, settling, and encircling the pillars of your temple called beautiful.

A farther illustration of it you do not want—I can hardly question but your heads are right on the subject; I wish your hearts to be equally so.

A fyslem merely theoretic, it would not be worth your while to profess. Benevolence unfelt, though clothed in amplest form, and uttered in most liberal, "honied fentences," is no benevolence at all. I long to find the heart-produced, the generous, mu-tual with among you—of doing good; and making each other happy. Let this have free course and employment —its efficacy will soon extend abroad; and (give me leave to say) will shine and be glorified. There are occasions not a few—there are objects affectionately moving : call into exercise the tender sensibilities of the foul; bring them forth to action : to feel them, is to be men; to follow and obey them, is to be paulo minus ab Angelis-a very little lower than the angels.

Alas! the complexion of fach times as the prefent, and the interfering paffions of mankind do fadly interrupt one's expectation; they carry an unfavourable aspect to genuine sociabil-

ity, and all the friendly offices. The love of many hath waxed cold." The minds of the people have drank deep into a worldly bitter spirit. Fair charity hath few admirers; and concord's shrines are seldoin now frequent-The genius, too, of your temple is not a little toffed and afflictedthe temple itself immoveable-yet injured. The honours of the lodge must fuffer, when brethren are either false, or lukewarm. Come, then, with generous emulation, stop the increating evil; oppose it by the weight of an exemplary difinterelled goodness. Be incorruptible; be amiably benificent and true. Maintain an inviolable self command. Preserve a conflant susceptibility of tender, kind impressions. Whatever is isliberal or unfriendly, whether it might affect a brother, or a stranger, perpetually a-void it. Invincibly upright, pure hearted, and humane to others court not their praise; sear not their blame. Whenever unto any you give commendation, let candour and ingenuity be flewn; constrained, at times, to difapprove-forget not charity; towards each other, in every meeting and communication, and at all times, you will be gracefully and kindly affectioned.

Keep, and work within the compass of unfeigned benevolence. Delight in, and improve that sweet equal-

ity you call the level.

Be courteous, obliging, tender hearted, profitable, as far as in you lies, to men of every kindred, nation, or description.

If any thing be conducive to human utility, or be of human concern, let that be fufficient to interest and en-

gage your attention therein.

In fine—do you not keep a fleady eye—I know you do, in hope delighted, and expectation joyous—towards the approaching, mild, completed glories of the land we live in: nay, farther—and farther flill—to the fublime era of things, when around the world, benevolence, and truth, and light fhall reign; when the universal fabric being laid of "ftones with fair colours, and its foundations with fapphires," all the people shall be bretheren, and all the brethren be instructed by one grand master, and their communications be one.

To the eternal most blessed being the source where truth, purity, and goodness, have an unchangeable residence in elevations infinite, and dimensions unbounded—to father, son, and holy spirit, be glory, dominion, and thanksgiving, throughout the university or ever! amen!

Observations on the constitution proposed by the federal convention.

[Continued from page 138.]

THE writer of this address hopes, that he will now be thought so disengaged from the objections against the part of the principle assumed, concerning the power of the people, that he may be excused for recurring to his assertion, that—"the power of the people pervading the proposed system, together with the strong confederation of the states, will form an adequate security against every danger that has been apprehended."

It is a mournful, but may be a useful truth, that the liberty of fingle republics has generally been dellroyed by some of the citizens, and of confederated republics, by some of the associated

ated states.

It is more pleafing, and may be more profitable to reflect, that their tranquility and profperity have commonly been promoted, in proportion to the firength of their government for protecting the worthy against the

As in forming a political fociety, each individual contributes fome of his rights, in order that he may, from a common flock of rights, derivegreater benefits, than he could from merely his own; fo, in forming a confederation, each political fociety fhould contribute fuch a fhare of their rights, as will, from a common flock of rights, produce the largest quantity of benefits to them.

But what is that share? and, how to be managed? Momentous questions! Here, flattery is treason—and

error, destruction.

Are they unanswerable? No. Our most gracious Creator does not condemn us to sigh for unattainable blessedness: but one thing he demands—that we should seek for it in his way, and not in our own.

Humili take place felfillmefs milts, will we cannot out being folitary, i love our n love ours that to giv never con eliectually vour to c deligns, b as much as tures. In if they do to melt ty de inflam mildness. our Make bles us, n about, but extent, an Let us 1 fome prin pature in .

of fociety
We ma
our Greate
because of
happy.
out freedo
rity; that
fear; nor
The conclitate men ce
rity. Of
qually free
freedom p
nefs.

As the

we have a

moar en

as from a

mine, what individual mon flock ey, for old termine, fare of the city mult flock of rition, whice obtaining deposit be mignitude latter cafe.

michief a

Humility and benevolence must take place of pride and overweening felifihness. Reason rifing above these mills, will then discover to us, that we cannot be true to ourselves, without being true to others-that, to be folitary, is to be wreiched-that to love our neighbours as ourfelves, is to love ourselves in the best mannerthat to give, is to gain-and, that we never confult our own happiness more effectually, than when we most endeayour to correspond with the divine deligns, by communicating happiness, amuchas we can, to our fellow-creames. Inestimable truth! sufficient, if they do not barely alk what it is, melt tyrants into men, and to footh the inflamed minds of a multitude into mildness. Inestimable truth! which our Maker, in his providence, enablesus, not only to talk and write about, but to adopt in practice of vall extent, and of instructive examples.

being.

v, and

le refi-

dimen-

on, and

n, and

niverle

on pre

hopes,

ight fo

against

d, con-

people, curring

power

ropoled

ng con-

form an

danger

e a use-

ngle re-

of confe-

e alfoci-

may be

at their

ve com-

oportion

ernment

ainst the

fociety,

some of

ay, from

ve great-

m mere-

a confe-

ty should

ir rights,

flock of

antity of

nd, how

us quel-

fon-and

No. Ou

not con-

able blef-

emands-

his way,

tion.

3.]

Let us now enquire, if there be not some principle, simple as the laws of nature in other instances, from which, is from a fource, the many benefits

of fociety are deduced.

We may with reverence fay, that our Creator defigned men for fociety, because otherwise they could not be happy. They cannot be happy without freedom; nor free without fecumy; that is, without the absence of fear; nor thus fecure, without fociety. The conclusion is strictly fyllogisticthat men cannot be free without fociny. Of course, they cannot be equally free without fociety, which freedom produces the greatest happi-

As these premises are invincible, we have advanced a confiderable way hour enquiry upon this deeply in-teresting subject. If we can determine, what there of his rights, every non flock of rights in forming a fociey, for obtaining equal freedom, we determine, at the same time, what hare of their rights each political foacty must contribute to the common flock of rights in forming a confederation, which is only a larger fociety for obtaining equal freedom: for if the deposit be not proportioned to the mignitude of the affociation in the latter case, it will generate the same michief among the component parts of it, from their inequality, that would refult from a defective contribution to affociation in the former case, among the component parts of it, from their inequality.

Each individual, then, must contribute fuch a share of his rights, as is necessary for attaining that security that is ellential to freedom: and he is bound to make this contribution by the law of his nature; that is, by the command of his-creator; therefore, he must submit his will, in what concerns all, to the will of the whole fo-ciety. What does he lofe by the fubmillion? The power of doing injuries to others-the dread of fuffering mjuries from them-and the incommodities of mental or bodily weak-ness. What does he gain by it? The aid of those associated with him protection against injuries from them or others—a capacity of enjoying his undelegated rights to the best advantage-a repeal of his fears-and tranquility of mind-or, in other words, that perfect liberty better described in the holy scriptures, than any where elfe, in these expressions—" When every man shall fit under his vine, and under his fig-tree, and none shall make him afraid.

The like fubmission, with a correspondent expansion and accommodation, must be made between states, for obtaining the like benefits in a confe-Men are the materials of deration. both. As the largest number is but a junction of units-a confederation is but an affembly of individuals. The fanction of that law of his nature, upon which the happiness of a man depends in fociety, must attend him in confederation, or he becomes unhappy; for confederation should promote the happiness of individuals, or it does not answer the intended purpose. Herein there is a progression, not a contradiction. As man, he becomes a citizen; as a citizen, he becomes a federalist. The generation of one, is not the destruction of the other. He carries into fociety his naked rights: These thereby improved, he carries into confederation. If that facred law before mentioned, is not here obferved, the confederation would not be real, but pretended. He would

confide, and be deceived.

The dilemma is inevitable. There

must either be one will, or several wills. If but one will, all the people are concerned; if several wills, few comparitively are concerned. Surprizing! that this doctrine should be contended for by those, who declare, that the constitution is not founded on a bottom broad enough; and though the whole people of the United States are to be trebly represented in it, in three different modes of representation, and their servants will have the most advantageous fituation and opportunities of acquiring all requifite information for the welfare of the whole union, yet infift for a privilege of oppofing, obstructing, and confounding all their measures taken with common confent for the general weal, by the delays, negligences, rivalries, or other felfish views of parts of the union,

Thus, while one flate should be relied upon by the union for giving aid, upon a recommendation of Congress, to another in diffress, the latter, might be ruined; and the flate relied upon, might suppose, it would gain by such

an event.

When any persons speak of a confederation, do they, or do they not acknowledge, that the whole is in-terested in the safety of every partin the agreement of parts-in the relation of parts to one another-to the whole-or, to other focieties? If they do-then, the authority of the whole, must be co-extensive with its interests-and if it is, the will of the whole must and ought in such cases to govern ; or else it will have an interest without an authority to manage it.

If they do not acknowledge that the whole is thus interested, the converfation should cease. Such persons mean not a confederation, but formething elfe. As to the idea, that this superintending sovereign will must, of confequence, destroy the subordinate fovereignties of the feveral flates, it is begging a concession of the question, by inferring that a manifest and great usefulness must necessarily end in abule; and not only fo, but it requires an extinction of the principle of all fociety: for, the subordinate fovereignties, or, in other words, the undelegated rights of the feveral flates, in a confederation, fland upon the very same foundation with the undelegated rights of individuals in a fociety, the federal fovereign will being composed of the fubordinate fovereign wills of the several confederated flates. If at fome persons seem to think, a bill of rights is the best fecurity of rights, the fovereignties of the several states have this best fecurity, by the proposed constitution, and more than this bel fecurity, for they are not barely declared to be rights, but are taker into it as component parts, for their perpetual prefervation by themselves. In thort, the government of each flate is, and is to be, fovereign and supreme in all matters that relate to each flate only. It is to be subordinate barely in those matters that relate to the whole and it will be their own faults, if the feveral flates fuffer the federal fovereignty to interfere in things of their respective jurisdictions. An instance of fuch interference, with regard to any fingle flate, will be a dangerous precedent as to all, and therefore will be guarded against by all: as the trustees or servants of the several states will not dare, if they retain their fenses, so to violate the independent fovereignty of their respective states, that justly darling object of American affections, to which they are responsible, befides being endeared by all the charities of life.

The common fense of mankind agrees to the devolution of individual wills in fociety; and if it has not been as universally affented to in confederation, the reasons are evident, and worthy of being retained in remembrance by Americans. They were, want of opportunities, or the loss of them, through defects of knowledge and virtue. The principle however has been sufficiently vindicated in imperfect combinations, as their profperity has generally been commentur-

ate, to its operation. How beautifully and foreibly does the inspired apostle saint Paul argue upon a fublimer fubject, with a train of reasoning strictly applicable to the pre-fent? His words are, "If the soo shall fay, because I am not the hand I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?" and if the ear shall fay, because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?" As plainly inferring, 1 could be done in that allegorical manner, the strongest censure of such par

tial diff pecially, by his c union 1 now the one bod the hand again, th

need of When a rupture arms upo Agrippa human b of a quar Theunp mans of were app city, and Anoth by Harefi a natural wonder i latter W blance. observed place in the rest (dies may co tagion but the d the conf

> Speech of efq. de conven 14. 17 Mr.

reflored i

general p

to be exp

profane,

manners :

FTI Wit felled by and prop many obf us leadin house of ventions ceedings be as unn lytoexan fo thorou be difficulthat has n plored. VOL.

tial discontents and diffentions, especially, as his meaning is enforced by his description of the benefits of union in these expressions—"but, now they are many members, yet but one body; and the eye cannot say to the hand, I have no need of thee; nor again, the head to the feet, I have no need of you."

omposed

wills of

. If at

a bill of

ghts, the

ites have

propole

arely de

re takes

for their

mselves,

ach flatt

fupreme ach flate

e barrely

e whole

ts, if the

s of their

inflance

regard to

angerous

fore will

: as the

e feveral

tain their

ependent

ve Rates,

American

respons.

by all the

inkind a-

ndividual

not been

confede-

dent, and

n remem-

ey were,

he loss of

nowledge

however

licated in

heir prof-

mmenfur-

cibly does

Paul argue

a train of

to the pre-

If the foot

the hand

t therefore

ne ear shall

eye, I am

fore not of

ferring, as

f fuch par

When the commons of Rome upon a rupture with the fenate, feeded in arms upon the mons facer, Menenius Agrippa ufed the like allufion to the human body, in his famous apologue of a quarrel among fome the members. The unpolifhed but honeft-hearted Romans of that day, understood him, and were appeared. They returned to the city, and—the world was conquered.

Another comparison has been made by flatefmen and the learned, between a natural and a political body; and no wonder indeed, when the title of the latter was borrowed from the refemblance. It has therefore been juftly observed, that if a mortification takes place in one or fome of the limbs, and the rest of the body is found, remedies may be applied, and not only the contagion prevented from spreading, but the diseased part or parts saved by the connection with the body, and reflored to former usefulness. When general putrefaction prevails, death is to be expected. Hiltory, facred and profane, tells us, that corruption of manners is the very basis of slavery.

FABIUS.

Speech of the hon. Charles Pinckney, efg. delivered at the opening of the convention of South Carolina, May, 14. 1788.

-0--

Mr. Prefident,

A FTER fo much has been faid with respect to the powers possessed by the late convention to form and propose a new system—after so many observations have been made on its leading principles, as well in the house of representatives, as the conventions of other states, whose proceedings have been published—it will be as unnecessary for me again minute-ly to examine a subject which has been so thoroughly investigated, as it would be difficult to carry you into a field that has not yet been sufficiently explored.

Vol. IV. No. III.

Having, however, had the honour of being affociated in the delegation from this state, and presuming upon the indulgence of the house, I shall proceed to make some observations which appear to me necessary to a full and candid discussion of the system before us.

It feems to be generally confessed, that of all sciences, that of govern-ment or politics is the most difficult— in the old world, as far as the lights of history extend, from the earliest ages to our own, we find nations in the constant exercise of all the forms with which the world is at present furnished-we have feen among the antients, as well as the moderns, monarchies, fimited and absolute-aristocraciesrepublics of a fingle state, and federal unions. But notwithstanding all their experience, how confined and imper-fect is their knowledge of government -how little is the true doctrine of representation understood-how few states enjoy what we term freedom! how few governments answer those great ends of public happiness, which we feem to expect from our own!

In reviewing fuch of the European states as we are the best acquainted with, we may with truth affert, that there is but one among the most important, which confirms to its citizens their civil liberties, or provides for the fecurity of private rights-but as if it had been fated, that we should be the first perfectly free people the world had ever feen-even the government I have alluded to, witholds, from a part of its subjects the equal enjoyment of their religious liberties. How many thousands of the subjects of Great Britain at this moment labour under civil disabilities, merely on account of their religious perfuations! to the liberal and enlightened mind, the rest of Europe affords a melancholly picture of the depravity of human nature, and of the total fubversion of those rights, without which we should suppose no people could be happy or content.

We have been taught here to belive that all power, of right, belongs to the people—that it flows immediately from them, and is delegated to their officers for the public good—that our rulers are the fervants of the people, amenable to their will, and created for their use. How different are the governments of Europe! There the people are the servants and subjects of their rulers—there, merit and talents have little or no influence—but all the honours and offices of government are swallowed up by birth, by fortune,

or by rank.

From the European world are no precedents to be drawn for a people who think they are capable of governing themselves. Instead of receiving instruction from them, we may, with pride, ashrm, that new as this country is in point of settlement—inexperienced as she must be upon questions of government—she still has read more useful lessons to the old world—she has made them more acquainted with their own rights, than they had been otherwise for centuries. It is with pride I repeat, that, old and experienced as they are, they are indebted to us for light and refinement upon points of all others the most interest-

Had the American revolution not happened, would Ireland enjoy her present rights of commerce and legislation? would the subjects of the Emperor in the Netherlands have presumed to contend for and ultimately to fecure the previleges they demanded? would the parliaments of France have refifted the edicts of their monarch, and justified their proceedings in a language that would do them honour to the freest people? nay, I may add, would a becoming fense of liberty, and of the rights of mankind, have so generally pervaded that kingdom, had not their knowledge of America led them to the investigation?—undoubtedly not; let it be therefore our boalt, that we have already taught fome of the oldest and wifest nations to explore their rights, as men, and let it be our prayer, that the effects of the revolution may never cease to operate, until they have unshackled all the nations that have firmness enough to resist the fetters of despotism. Without a precedent, and with the experience of but a few years, was the convention called upon to form a fyllem for a people differing from all others we are acquainted with.

The first knowledge necessary for us to acquire, was a knowledge of the people for whom this fystem was to be

formed; for unless we were acquainted with their situation, their sabits, opinions, and resources, it would be impossible to form a government up on adequate or practicable principles.

If we examine the reasons which have given rise to the distinctions of rank that at present prevail in Europe, we shall find that none of them do, of in all probability ever will, exist in

the union.

The only distinction that may take place is that of wealth. Riches, n doubt, will ever have their influence and where they are fuffered to increase to large amounts in a few hands, there they may become dangerous to the public-particularly when from the cheapnets of labour, and the feareign of money, a great proportion of the Thefe, however, péople are poor. are dangers, that I think we have very little to apprehend, for these reasonsone is from the destruction of the right of primogeniture-by which means, the estates of intestates are equally to be divided among all their childrena provision no less consonant to the principles of a republican government, than it is to those of general equity and parental affection. To endeavour to raife a name, by accumulating property in one branch of a family, at the expence of others, equally related and deferving, is a vanity, no less unjust and cruel, than dangerous to the interest of liberty-it is a practice no wik state will ever encourage or tolerate In the northern and eaftern states such diffinctions among children are feldon heard of. Laws have been long fine passed in all of them, destroying the right of primogeniture; and as law never fail to have a powerful influence upon the manners of a people, we may suppose that in future an equal divifion of property among children wil in general take place in all the flatesand thus one means of amalling inordinate wealth in the hands of individuals be, as it ought, for ever remo ved.

Another reason is that in the eastern and northern states, the lands property is nearly equally divided—very few have large bodies, and then are few that have not small trass

The greater part of the people and employed in cultivating their own lands—the rest in handicrast and com-

merce. ner of liv and furn and expe ed. Am may be them ric poor : no ble of fur itants tha while for tier rema ploredence are power, a tions of which at]

The p classed as Comm confeque fcale, as object of As far as fuming (ultimately it does no mercial li fuence i Foreign t against w guardedother, as unfavour it as the r Arels—as which ou must flow prevent i the old w thing to as little a merce-t mult inev Anoth men, wh

the peopl
The th
neft med
reft—the
the foiltueft int
those mo
fecure th

these co

pursuits,

ble influe

retains th

us affairs

merce. They are frugal in their manper of living. Plain tables, clothing, and furniture prevail in their houses, and expensive appearances are avoided. Among the landed interest, it may be truly faid, there are few of them rich, and few of them very poor : nor while the states are capable of supporting so many more inhabitants than they contain at prefentwhile fo vaft a territory on our frontier remain uncultivated and unexplored-while the means of subfistence are fo much within every man's power, are those dangerous diffinctions of fortune to be expected. which at prefent prevail in other coun-

equaint-

r habits,

vould be

ment up.

inciples,

s which

ctions of

Europe, m do, a

exist in

nay tak

ches, n

fluence:

increase

ds, there

s to the

from the

carcin

n of the

however,

lave very

the right

means,

qually to

nt to the

ernment,

ral equity

ndeavour

ting pro-

ly, at the lated and

of the in-

tolerate

re feldon

ong fines ying the las law

influence

e, we may

qual divi

ldren wil

e flates-

ing inor-

of indivi

ver remo

the eas

ne lande

ided-ve

and then

all tratis

people an

heir owt

and com

The people of the union may be classed as follows.

Commercial men, who will be of consequence or not in the political scale, as commerce may be made an object of the attention of government. As far as I amable to judge, and profuming that proper fentiments will ultimately prevail upon this subject, it does not appear to me that the commercial line will ever have much infuence in the politics of the union. Foreign trade is one of the enemies against which we must be extremely guarded-more so than against any other, as none will ever have a more unfavourable operation. I confider it as the root of our present public difres-as the plentiful fource from which our future national calamities must slow, unless great care is taken to prevent it. Divided as we are from the old world, we should have noas little as possible with their commerce—they can never improve, but must inevitably corrupt us.

Another class is that of professional men, who, from their education, and pursuits, must ever have a considerable influence, while your government retains the republican principle, and its affairs are agitated in affemblies of the people.

The third, with whom I will connect mechanical are the landed interell—the owners and cultivators of the foil—the men attached to the muell interests of their country, from those motives, which always bind and secure the affections of a nation; in these consist the great body of the

people, and here refts, and I hope ever will continue, all the authority of our government.

I remember once to have feen in the writings of a very celebrated author upon national wealth, the following remark. "Finally," fays he, "there are but three ways for a nation to acquire wealth, the first is by war, as the Romans did in plundering their conquered neighbours—this is robbery. The fecond is by commerce, which is generally cheating. The third is by agriculture the only honest way: wherein a man receives a real increase of the feed thrown into the ground, in a kind of continual miracle wrought by the hand of God in his favour, as a reward for his innocent life and virtuous industry."

I do not agree with him fo far as to suppose that commerce is generally cheating—I think there are some kinds of commerce not only fair and and valuable, but fuch as ought to be encouraged by government-I agree with him in this general principle, that all the great objects of government should be subservient to the increase of agriculture and the support of the landed interest, and that commerce should only be so far attended to, as it may serve to improve and strengthen them; that the object of a republic is to render its citizens virtuous and happy; and that an unlimited foreign commerce can feldom fail to have a contrary tendency.

These classes compose the people of the union: and fortunately for their harmony, they may be said in a great measure to be connected with and dependent upon each other.

The merchant is dependent upon the planter, as the purchaser of his imports and as furnithing him with the means of his remittances. The professional men depend upon both for employment in their respective pursuits, and are in their turn useful to both. The landholder, though the most independent of the three, is still in some measure obliged to the merchant for furnishing him at home with a ready sale for his productions.

From this mutual dependence, and the flatement I have made respecting the fituation of the people of the union—I am led to conclude, that mediocrity of fortune is a leading feature in our national character; that most of the causes which lead to deflructions of fortune among other nations being removed, and causes of equality existing with us, which are not to be found among them, we may with fafety affert that the great body of national wealth is nearly equally in the hands of the people, among whom there are few dangeroully rich, and few miferably poor, that we may congratulate ourselves with living under the bleffings of a mild and equal government, which knows no diffinetions, but those of merit or of talents -under a government whose honours and offices are equally open to the exertions of all her citizens, and which adopts virtue and worth for her own, wherefoever the can find them.

Another diffinguishing feature in our union is its division into individual flates, differing in extent of territory, manners population, and pro-

ducts.

Those who are acquainted with the eaftern flates-the reason of their original migration, and their present habits and principles, well know that they are effentially different from those of the middle and fouthern flatesthat they retain all those opinions refpecting religion and government, which first induced their ancestors to cross the atlantic, and that they are perhaps more purely republican in habit and fentiment—than any other part of the union. The inhabitants of New York, and the eastern part of New Jersey, originally Dutch settlements, feem to have altered lefs than might have been expected in the course of a century: indeed the great-ell part of New York may still be confidered as a Dutch fettlement, the people in the interior country general-ly using that language in their families, and having very little varied their antient cultoms. Pennsylvania and Delaware are nearly one half inhabited by quakers, whose passive principles upon questions of governmentand rigid opinions in private life render them extremely different from either the citizens of the eaftern or fouthern flates. Maryland was originally a roman catholic colony, and a great number of their inhabitants, fome of them the most wealthy and cultivated, are flill of this perfusion; it is unecessary for me to state the strike ing difference in fentiment and hale which must always exist between the independents of the eath-the calva ifts and quakers of the middle flates and the roman catholies of Maryland but striking as this is-it is not to a compared with the difference the there is between the inhabitants of its northern and foutbern flates. I fav fouthern I mean Maryland, an the flates to the fouthward of herhere we may truly observe, that name has drawn as ffrong marks of diffine tion in the habits and manuers of the people, as the has in their chiman and productions. The fouthern es tizen beholds with a kind of furprise the fimple manners of the east, and too often induced to entertain unde ferved opinions of the apparent parity of the quaker-while they in their turn feem concerned at what the term the extravagance and diffipation of their fouthern friends; and repro bate as an unpardonable, moral and political evil, the dominion they hold over a part of the human race. The inconveniencies which too frequently attend these differences in habits and opinions among the citizens that compofe the union, are not a little increaled by the variety of their flate govern ments: for as I have already observed the conflitutions or laws under which a people live, never fail to have: powerful effect upon their mannen We know that all the flates have adhered in their forms to the republican principle, though they have differed widely in their opinions of the mode bell calculated to preferve it.

In Pennsylvania and Georgia the whole powers of government are lodged in a legillative body, of a linge branch over which there is no controul-nor are their executives or mcials, from their connexion and mecellary dependence on the legislature, capable of firitly executing their m spective offices, In all the other flates, except Maryland, Maffachi fetts, and New York, they are on fo far improved as to have a legilla ture with two branches, which com pletely involve and fwollow up a the powers of their government: neither of these, are the judicial ese cutive placed in that firm or this

pendent cure th not ads Maryla tute is a by electi knowles body ha ed, not legistativ and del the other founded have le froate 6 efa femi i e unio retung t parts of great me fects, w grident of flabili indicial In Ni

> dence of In N ment in in Maife executiv hidr of for three from the nken fre in a fele horion in the s PERMIT gring to 000 to 0 him the

ciple of

the reve

to their

Indoe that this intern, a methat tominate ecutive, training These steer form

recutive for confirmation for the in the interest of the inter

pendent fituation which can alone fecure the fafety of the people or the Maryland, one branch of their legislarure is a fenate, chosen for five years, by electors choten by the people. The knowledge and firmness which this body have upon all occasions displayed, not only in the exercise of their legistative duties, but in withstanding and defeating fuch of the projects of the other house as appeared to them funded in local and personal motives, have long fince convinced me the fenate of Maryland is the bell model of a fenate that has yet been offered to the union : that it is capable of corpring many of the vices of the other parts of their conflication, and in a peat measure atoning for those defen, which, in common with the fates I have mentioned, are but too evident in their execution—the want afflability and independence, in the sedicial and executive departments,

fuation:

he fink

and habe

ween the

e calvis

e flates

aryland

ot to b

nce the

ats of the

and, an

of her-

at natur f diffine

rs of the

clima

thern ci

furprize

h, and i

in unde-

int parity

in their

hat they

Hipanion.

d repro-

noral and

hey bold

e. The

requiently

abits and

har com-

increal-

goven-

observed.

er which

have a

manners.

have ad-

poblican

differed

he mode

orgiz the

are lodg-

f a fingle

no coq-

ves or pa-

and re-

gillature,

their re-

he other

laffachu-

are only

a legibiich com-

e up all

nent: 1

cial exe

or indo-

Who

In Maffachusetts, we find the prinriple of legislation more improved by the revelionary power which is given to their governour and the indepen-

desce of their judges.

In New-York the same improvement in legislation has taken place as in Massachusetts; but here, from the executive's being elected by the great body of the people—holding his office for three years, and being re-eligible, from the appointment to offices being nken from the legislature, and placed in a select council. I think their conficution is, upon the whole, the best in the union—its faults are want of prominent salaries to their judges, and going to their executive the nomination to offices, which is in fact giving an the appointment.

Indoes not, however, appear to me, that this can be called a vice of their frien, as I have always been of opinion that the infifting upon the right to tominate was an uterpation of the exemite, not warranted by the letter or braing of their conflication.

These are the outloor of their varnes forms, in few of which are their tecutive or judicial apartments wifer constructed, or that fold diffinction slopted between the branches of their lendative, which can alone provide for the influence of different principain their operation.

Much difficulty was expelled from the extent of country to be governed. All the republics we read of, either in the ancient or modern world, have been extremely limited in territory, We know of none a tenth part fo large as the united flates. Indeed we are hardly able to determine, from the lights we are furnished with, whether the governments we have heard of ander the names of republics, really deferved them, or whether the antients ever had any just or proper ideas upon the fubject-of the doctrine of reprefentation, the fundamental of a republic, they certainly were ignorant, they were in possession of any other Cafe or practicable principles, they have long fince been foll, and forgotten to the world. Among the other honours therefore that have been referred for the American union, not the least inconfiderable of them is, that of deliaing a mixed fyftem, by which a people may govern themselves, polletling all the virtues and benefits, and avoiding all the dangers and inconveniencies of the three fample forum.

I have faid that the incient confederacies, as far as we are acquainted with them covered but an inconfider-

able territory.

Among the moderm, in our fense of the words, there is no fuch fythem as a confederate republic-there are, indeed, some small stages, whose interun governments are democratic, but thele are too inconfiderable to afford information. The Swift cantons are only connected by alliances. The Germanic body is merely an affociation of potentates, moll of them ablolute in their own dominions, and as to the United Netherlands, it is such a confusion of states and affemblies, that I have always been at a loss what species of government to term it : according to my ideas of the word, it is not a republic : for I conceive it as indifpentible in a republic, that all suthorny thould flow from the people : in the United Netherlands the people have no interference ouher in the election of their magifrates, or in the affairs of government. From the experiment, therefore, never having been fairly made-opinions have been entertained and fanctioned by high anthorities, that republics are only faired to fmall focieties. This opinion has its advocates among all those, who, not having a sufficent share of industry or talents to invessigate for themselves, easily adopt the opinions of such authors as are supposed to have written with ability upon the subject. But I am led to believe other opinions begin to prevail—opinions more to be depended upon, because they result

from juster principles.

We begin now to suppose that the evils of a republic differtion, tumult, and faction, are more dangerous in fmall focieties, than in large confederate states. In the first, the people are eafily affembled and inflamed-are always exposed to those convulsive tumults of infatuation and enthusiasm, which often overturn all public order. In the latter, the multitude will be lefs imperious, and confequently less inconstant, because the extensive territory of each republic, and the number of its citizens, will not permit them all to be affembled at one time, and in one place: the fphere of government being enlarged, it will not eafily bein the power of factious and defigning men to infect the whole peopleit will give an opportunity to the more temperate and prudent part of the fociety, to correct the licentiousness and injuffice of the reft. We have flrong proofs of the truth of this opinion in the examples of Rhode-Island and Massachusetts-instances which have perhaps been critically afforded by an all-merciful providence, to evince the truth of a polition extremely important in our present enquir es. former, the most contracted fociety in the union, we have feen their licentiousness so far prevail as to seize the reins of governmen, and oppress the people by laws the most infamous that have ever difgraced a civilized nation. In the latter, where the fphere was enlarged, fimilar attempts have been rendered abortive by the zeal and activity of those who were opposed to them.

As the conflitution before you is intended to represent states as well as citizens I have thought it necessary to make these remarks, because there are no doubt, a great number of the members of this body, who, from their particular pursuits, have not had an opportunity of minutely investigating them, and because it will be impossi-

ble for the house fairly to determine whether the government is a proper one or not, unless they are in some degree acquainted with the people and the states for whose use it is instituted,

For a people thus fituated is a government to be formed—a people who have the juffeff opinions of their civil and religious rights, and who have rifqued every thing in afferting and defending them.

In every government, there necesfarily exists a power from which there is no appeal, and which for that reafon may be termed absolute and un-

controlable.

The person or assembly in whom this power resides, is called the sovereign or supreme power of the states; with us the sovereignty of the union

is in the people.

One of the best political and moral writers* I have met with, enumerates three principal forms of government, which he says, are to be regarded rather as the simple forms, by some combination and intermixture of which all actual governments are composed, than as any where existing in a pure and elementary state. These forms are:

ift. Despotism, or absolute monarchy, where the legislature is in a single

person.

2. An ariflocracy, where the legislature is in a felect affembly, the members of which either fill up by election, the vacancies in their own body, or fucceed to it by inheritance, property, tenure of lands, or in respect of some personal right or qualification.

3d. A republic, where the people at large, either collectively or by representation, form the legislature.

The separate advantages of monarchy, are unity of counsel, decision, secrecy, and dispatch: the military strength and energy resulting from these qualities of government—the exclusion of popular and aristocratical contentions—the preventing, by a known rule of succession, all competition for the supreme power, thereby repressing the dangerous hopes and intrigues of aspiring citizens.

The dangers of a monarchy are, tyranny, expence, exaction, military dominate ance in and accordance and accordant uniform and product of p.

The

expected tion.

polleffer will alve to the their bir

The difference ders by by laws eils of the

libertyfirition aversen all, the of every abilities vation, of the of its best

of amb
the
are the
propout
diffulfi
the colic cou
ity of t
A ii

by the the fin and in enters ment, the adbeen a ed.

would idea of qualitical, viare qualitical.

to the

^{*} Paley a deacon of Carlifle. 2d volume 174 and 175.

domination, unnecessary wars, ignorance in the governors of the interest and accommodation of the people, and aconsequent deficiency of salutary regulations—want of constancy and uniformity in the rules of government, and proceeding from thence—insecurity of person and property.

etermine

a proper

in forme

ople and

dituted,

15 a go.

ple who

eir civi

ho have

ting and

e neces-

ch there

that rea-

and un-

whom

he fove-

e flates:

e union

d moral

umerates

ernment.

regarded

by fome

of which

omposed,

a pure

fe forms

e monar-

a fingle

he legif.

he mem-

election,

body, or

or operty,

or by re-

f monar-

ision, se-

military ng from

-the ex-

ocratical

by a

compe-

, thereby

pes and

y are, ty-

military

lifle. 2d

ture.

The seperate advantage of an Aristocracy is, the wisdom which may be expected from experience and education. A permanent council naturally possesses the seperation of the members will always be educated with a view to the stations they are destined by

their birth to occupy.

The mischiefs of an Aristocracy are, diffentions in the ruling orders of the state—an oppression of the lower orders by the privilege of the higher, and by laws partial to the separate interests of the law makers.

The advantages of a republic are, liberty—exemption from needlefs reflictions—equal laws—public fpirit—averseness to war—frugality—above all, the opportunities afforded to men of every description, of producing their abilities and councils to public observation, and the exciting to the fervice of the common wealth the faculties of its best citizens.

The evils of a republic are, diffentions—tumults—faction—the attempts of ambitious citizens to posses power—the confusion and clamour which are the inevitable consequences of propounding questions of state to the discussion of large popular assemblies—the delay and disclosure of the public councils—and too often the imbecility of the laws.

A mixed government is composed by the combination of two or more of the simple forms above described; and in whatever proportion each form enters into the constitution of a government, in the same proportion may both the advantages and evils which have been attributed to that form be expected.

The citizens of the United States would reprobate with indignation the idea of a monarchy. But the effential qualities of a monarchy—unity of country, vigour—fecrecy—and difpatch, are qualities essential in every government.

While, therefore, we have referved to the people, the fountain of all pow-

er, the periodical election of their first magistrate—while we have defined his powers, and bound them to such limits as will effectually prevent his usurping authorities dangerous to the general welfare—we have at the same time endeavoured to insufe into this department that degree of vigour which will enable the perfedent to execute the laws with apparance and diseasch.

By confiructing the fenate on rotative principles, we have removed, as will be shewn upon another occasion, all danger of an aristocratic influence; while, by electing the members for fix years, we hope that we have given to this part of the fystem all the advantages of an ar stocracy—wisdom, experience, and a consistency of measures.

The house of representatives, in which the people of the union are to be biennially elected by them. Those appointments are sufficiently short to render the member as dependent as he ought to be upon his constituent.

They are the moving spring of the system. With them all grants of money are to originate: on them depend the wars we shall be engaged in—the sleets and armies we shall pay: in short, on them depend, the appropriation of money, and consequently all the arrangements of government. With this powerful influence of the purse, they will be always able to restrain the usurpations of the other departments, while their own licentiousness will in its turn be checked and corrected by them.

I trust that when we proceed to review the system by sections—it will be found to contain all those necessary provisions and restraints, which, while they enable the general government to guard and protett our common rights as a nation—to restore to us these blessings of commerce and mutual considence which have been so long removed and impaired—will secure to us those rights, which as the citizens of a state, will make us happy and content at home—as the citizens of the union respectable abroad.

How different mr. Prefident, is this government constructed from any we have known among us.

In their individual capacities as citizens, the people are proportionably represented in the house of representa-

tives-here they who are to pay and to support the expences of government, have the purse flrings in their hands here the people hold and feel that they polless an influence sufficiently powerful to prevent every undue attempt of the other branches-to maintain that weight in the political fcale, which, as the fource of all authority they should ever possess-here too the liates, whose existence as such we have often heard predicted as precarious, will find in the fenate, the guards of their rights as political affociations.

On them, I mean the state systems, rests the general fabric !- on their foundation is this magnificent structure of freedom erected-each depending upon supporting and protecting the other: nor, fo intimate is the connection, can the one be removed without profleating the other in ruin : like the head and the body, seperate

them, and they die.

Far be it from me to suppose that fuch an attempt should ever be made: the good fense and virtue of our country forbid the idea-to the union we will look up, as to the temple of our freedom-a temple founded in the affections, and supported by the virtue of the people-here we will pour out our gratitude to the author of all good, for fuffering us to participate in the rights of a people who govern themfelves.

Is there, at this moment, a nation upon earth that enjoys this rightwhere the true principles of representation are understood and practifedand where all authority flows from, and returns at flated periods to, the people? I answer there is not! can a government be faid to be free where these rights do not exist? It cannot! on what depends the enjoyment of these rare, these inestimable privileges? on the himness, on the power, of the union to protect and defend

How grateful, then, should we be, that, at this important period-a period important, not to us alone, but to the general rights of mankind, fo much harmony and concession should prevail throughout the flates-that the public opinion should be so much actuated by candor, and an attention to their general interests-that disdaining to be governed by the narrow mo-

tives of state policy, they have like. rally determined to dedicate a pan of their advantages to the support of the government, from which they receive ed them; to fraud-to force, or accident all the governments we now have owed their births. To the phi losophic mind how new and awful a instance do the united states at prefer exhibit in the political world: The exhibit, fir, the first instance of a people, who, being distaissied with their government-unattached by foreign force, and undiffurbed by domestic uneafinefs-coolly and deliberately, refort to the virtue and and good fense of their country, for a correction of their public errors.

Refult o

venti

lina,

Ritut

ral c

Inc

RES of

from er

ples of

the un

togethe

ambigue

the fai

ought t

the cor

or may

amendi

their c

ratifica

faid, or

Caroli

1. 7

rights,

a foci

diveft

are the

with th

fing,

purlun

fafety.

ed in.

the po

fore,

and at

institu

tection

and th

againfl

is abf

the go

are e

pu blic

the co

of pu

de fcer

of ma

any of

V.

and ju

fhould

that t

be refl

V

III.

II.

It must be obvious, that without a fuperintending government, it is impollible the liberties of this country

can long be secured.

Single and unconnected, how weak and contemptable are the largest of our states? how unable to protect themfelves from external or domestic infult? how incompetent to national purposes, would even partial union, be? how liable to inteffine wars and confusion? how little able to secure the bleffings of peace?

Let us therefore be careful in firengthening the union-let us remember that we are bound by vigilant and attentive neighbours-who view with a jealous eye, our rife to empire.

Let us remember that we are bound in gratitude to our nothern bretheren, to aid them in the recovery of those rights which they have loft in obtaining for us an extension of our commerce, and the fecurity of our liberties-let us not be unmindful, that those who are weak, and may expect fupport, must in their turn be ready to affort it,

We are called upon to execute an important trust-to examine the principles of the constitution before youand in the name of the people to re-

ceive or reject it.

I have no doubt but we shall do this with attention and harmony, and flatter myself, that at the conclusion of our discussions, we shall find, that it is not only expedient, but fafe and honourable to adopt it.

-0--

have libed a part of the proceedings of the contina, appointed to confider the conflitation, proposed by the late sederal convention.

In convention, August 2, 1788.

RESOLVED, that a declaration
of rights, afferting and securing

at presen

ld : The

of a peo

with their

y foreign

meltic un-

rately, re-

good fense rrection of

Without a

it is im-

s country

how weak

gelt of our

ect them-

mestic in-

mon, be?

and con-

fecure the

areful in

et us re-

by vigilant

who view

to empire.

are bound

oretheren,

of those

n obtain-

our com-

that those

pect fup-

ady to af-

secute an

the prin-

ore you--

ple to re-

shall do

iony, and

conclusion

find, that

fafe and

RESOLVED, that a declaration of rights, afferting and fecuring from encroachment the great principles of civil and religious liberty, and the unalienable rights of the people, together with amendments to the most ambiguousand exceptionable parts of the said constitution of government, ought to be laid before congress, or the convention of the states that shall or may be called for the purpose of amending the said constitution, for their consideration, previous to the ratification of the constitution aforesaid, on the part of the state of North Carolina.

Declaration of rights.

I. That there are certain natural rights, of which men, when they form a focial compact, cannot deprive or diveft their posterity, among which are the enjoyment of life, and liberty, with the means of acquiring, possessing, and protecting property, and pursuing and obtaining happiness and lafety.

II. That all power is naturally vested in, and consequently derived from the people; that magistrates, therefore, are their trustees, and agents, and at all times amenable to them.

III. That government ought to be inflituted for the common benefit, protection, and fecurity of the people; and that the doctrine of non-refillance against arbitrary power and oppression, is absurd, slavish, and destructive to the good and happiness of mankind.

IV. That no man or fet of men are entitled to exclusive or separate public emoluments or privileges from the community, but in consideration of public services; which not being descendible, neither ought the offices of magistrate, legislator, or judge, or any other public office, to be here ditary.

V. That the legislative, executive, and judiciary powers of government should be separate and distinct; and, that the members of the two first may be restrained from oppression, by feel-

VOL. IV. No. III.

ing and participating the public burdens, they should, at fixed periods, be reduced to a private station, return into the mass of the people; and the vacancies be supplied by certain and regular elections; in which, all or any part of the former members to be eligible or ineligible, as the rules of the constitution of government, and the laws shall direct.

VI. That elections of representatives in the legislative ought to be free and frequent, and all men having sufficient evidence of permanent common interest with, and attachment to the community, ought to have the right of suffrage: and no aid, charge, tax, or see, can be fet, rated, or levied upon the people without their own consent, or that of their representatives, so elected, nor can they be bound by any law, to which they have not in like manner assented for the public good.

public good.

VII. That all power of suspending laws, or the execution of laws by any authority without the consent of the representatives of the people, in the legislature, is injurious to their rights, and ought not to be exercised.

VIII. That in all capital and criminal profecutions, a man hath a right to demand the cause and nature of his accusation, to be confronted with the accusers and witnesses, to call for evidence, and be allowed counsel in his favour, and to a fair and speedy trial by an impartial jury of his vicinage, without whose unanimous consent he cannot be found guilty (except in the government of the land and naval forces) nor can he be compelled to give evidence against himself.

IX. That no freeman ought to be taken, imprisoned, or dissezed of his freehold, liberties, privileges, or franchifes, or outlawed or exiled, or in any mannerdestroyed or deprived of his life, liberty, or property, but by the law of the land.

X. That every freeman, restrained of his liberty, is entitled to a remedy to enquire into the lawfulness thereof, and to remove the same, if unlawful; and that such remedy ought not to be denied or delayed.

XI. That in controversies respecting property, and in suits between man and man, the ancient trial by jury is one of the greatest securities to

the rights of the people, and ought to remain facred and inviolable.

XII. That every freeman ought to find a certain remedy by recourse to the laws for all injuries and wrongs he may receive in his person, property, or character. He ought to obtain right and juffice freely without fale, completely and without denial, promptly and without delay; and that all effablishments, or regulations contravening these, are oppressive and un-

XIII. That excessive bail ought not to be required, nor excellive fines imposed, nor cruel and unusual punish-

ments inflicted.

XIV. That every freeman has a right to be fecure from all unreasonable fearches, and feizures of his perfon, his papers, and property: all warrants, therefore, to fearch suspected places, or feize any freeman, his papers, or property, without informa-tion upon oath (or affirmation of a person religiously scrupulous of taking an oath) of legal and sufficient cause are grievous and oppressive; and all general warrants to fearch suspected places, or to apprehend any fuspected person, without specially naming or describing the place or person, are dangerous, and ought not to be grant-

XV. That the people have a right, peaceably to affemble together, to confult for the common good, or to instruct their representatives; and that every freeman has a right to petition or apply to the legislature for redress

of grievances.

XVI. That the people have a right to freedom of speech, and of writing and publishing their sentiments; that the freedom of the press is one of the greatest bulwarks of liberty, and ought

not to be violated.

XVII. That the people have a right to keep and bear arms; that a well regulated militia, composed of the body of the people, trained to arms, is the proper, natural, and fafe defence of a free state. That standing armies, in time of peace, are dangerous to liberty, and therefore ought to be avoided, as far as the circumstances and protection of the community will admit; and that in all cases, the military should be under strict subordination to, and governed by the civil power.

XVIII. That no foldier in time of peace ought to be quartered in any house, without the consent of the owner; and in time of war, in fuch manner only as the laws direct.

XIX. That any perfon religious

scrupulous of bearing arms, ought to be exempted, upon payment of a equivalent to employ another to be

arms in his flead.

XX. That religion, or the duty which we owe to our Creator, and the manner of discharging it, can be directed only by reason and convic tion, not by force or violence; and therefore all men have an equal, natural, and unalienable right, to the free exercise of religion according to the dictates of conscience; and that no particular religious feet or fociety ought to be favoured or established by law in preference to others.

Amendments to the constitution.

I. That each state in the union shall, respectively, retain every power, jurisdiction, and right, which is not by this constitution delegated to the congress of the united states, or to the departments of the federal govern-

II. That there shall be one reprefentative for every thirty thousand according to the enumeration or census, mentioned in the conflictation, until the whole number of reprefentatives amounts to two hundred; after which, that number shall be continued or increafed, as congress shall direct, upon the principles fixed in the constitution, by apportioning the reprefentatives of each state to some greater number of people from time to time, as population increases.

III. When congress shall lay direct taxes or excises, they shall immediately inform the executive power of each flate, of the quota of fuch flate, according to the cenfus herein directed, which is proposed to be thereby raifed : and if the legislature of any state shall pass a law, which shall be effectual for railing fuch quota at the time required by congress, the taxes and excifes laid by congress shall not be collected in such state.

IV. That the members of the fe-nate and house of representatives shall be ineligible to, and incapable of holding any civil office under the authority

for whi elected. ceeding prefent parts th ances,

of the u

their ju account nires of lifhed a

VII

hall be

rence o ber of t no trea Arainit rights r any of t rights o rican fe can riv of the fity; n fied wil fourths

membe VII aw r paffed thirds houses. IX.

gular ti in time of two in bot Χ. for an

except

longer

the wa XI. fhall organi its ow hall the fa be fub in acti fion or tual f be fu ties a

> recled own f XI

ina.

religious as, ought w nent of a er to bea

the dut reator, an g it, can be and convic lence; and qual, natuto the free ing to the id that no or fociety ablished by

tution. he union ery power, h is not by o the conor to the govern-

ne repreoutland acor census, tion, until fentatives er which, ued or inect, upon afticution, tatives of umber of s popula-

lay direct nediately of each state, acdirected, reby raifany flate effectual time reand ext be col-

of the feves fhall of holduthority

of the united flates, during the time for which they shall, respectively, be elected.

V. That the journals of the proceedings of the fenate and house of re-presentatives shall be published at least once in every year, except such parts thereof, relating to treaties, alliances, or military operations, as in their judgment may require fecrecy.
VI. That a regular flatement and

account of the receipts and expendipures of the public money shall be publifhed at least once in every year.

VII. That no commercial treaty shall be ratified without the concursence of two-thirds of the whole number of the members of the fenate: and no treaty, ceding, contracting, or refraining, or fuspending the territorial rights or claims of the united states, or any of them, or their, or any of their rights or claims to fishing in the American feas, or navigating the American rivers, shall be made, but in cases of the molt urgent and extreme necesfity; nor shall any fuch treaty be ratified without the concurrence of threefourths of the whole number of the members of both houses respectively.

VIII. That no navigation law, or law regulating commerce, shall be paffed without the confent of twothirds of the members present in both

IX. That no flanding army or regular troops shall be raised or kept up in time of peace, without the confent of two-thirds of the members prefent in both houses.

X. That no foldier shall be enlisted for any longer term than four years, except in time of war, and then for no longer term than the continuance of

XI. That each state, respectively, shall have the power to provide for organizing, arming, and disciplining its own militia whensoever congress shall omit or neglect to provide for the same. That the militia shall not be subject to martial law, except when in actual fervice in time of war, invafion or rebellion: and when not in actual service of the united states, shall be subject only to such fines, penal-ties and punishments, as shall be ditetted or inflicted by the laws of its own state.

XII. That congress shall not de-

clare any flate to be in rebellion, without the confent of at least two-thirds of all the members prefent of both

XIII. That the exclusive power of legislation given to congress over the federal town and its adjacent diftrict, and other places, purchased, or to be purchased by congress, of any of the states, shall extend only to such regulations as respect the police and good government thereof.

XIV. That no person shall be capable of being prefident of the united flates for more than eight years in any

term of fixteen years.

XV. That the judicial power of the united states shall be vested in one fupreme court, and in fuch courts of admiralty, as congress may from time to time ordain and establish in any of the different states. The judicial power shall extend to all cases in law and equity, arifing under treaties made, or which shall be made under the authority of the united states; to all cases affecting ambaffadors, other foreign ministers, and confuls; to all cases of admiralty and maritime jurisdiction; to controversies to which the united states shall be a party; to controverfies between two or more states, and between parties claiming lands under the grants of different flates. In all cases affecting ambassadors, other foreign ministers and confuls, and those in which a state shall be a party, the fupreme court shall have original jurisdiction: in all other cases before mentioned, the fupreme court shall have appellate jurisdiction as to matters of law only, except in cases of equity, and of admiralty and maritime jurisdiction, in which the supreme court shall have appellate jurisdiction both as to law and fact, with fuch exceptions, and under fuch regulations as the congress shall make. But the judicial power of the united flates thall extend to no cafe where the cause of action shall have originated before the ratification of this conflitution, except in disputes be-tween states about their territory; disputes between persons claiming lands under the grants of different states, and fuits for debts due to the united states.

XVI. That in criminal profecutions, no man shall be restrained in the exercise of the usual and accustomed right of challenging or except-

ing to the jury.

XVII. That congress shall not alter, modify, or interfere in the times, places, or manner of holding elections for fenators and reprefentatives, or either of them, except when the legis-lature of any flate shall neglect, refuse, or be ditabled, by invalion or rebellion, to prefer be the fame.

XVIII. That those clauses, which declare that congress shall not exercife certain powers, be not interpreted in any manner whatfoever to extend the powers of congress; but that they be construed either as making exceptions to the specified powers where this shall be the case; or otherwise, as inferted merely for greater caution. XIX. That the laws, afcertaining

the compensation of senators and representatives for their services, be postponed in their operation, until after the election of representatives immediately fucceeding the passing thereof, that excepted, which shall first be pas-

fed on the subject.

XX. That fome tribunal, other than the fenate, be provided for try-ing impeachments of fenators.

XXI. That the falary of a judge shall not be increased or diminished during his continuance in office, otherwife than by general regulations of falary which may take place, on a re-vision of the subject at stated periods of not less than feven years, to commence from the time fuch falaries shall be first ascertained by congress.

XXII. That congress erect no company of merchants with exclusive ad-

vantages of commerce.

XXIII. That no treaties, which fhall be directly opposed to the existing laws of the united flates in congress assembled, shall be valid until fuch laws shall be repealed, or made conformable to fuch treaty; nor shall any treaty be valid which is contradictory to the conflitution of the united flates.

XXIV. That the latter part of the fifth paragraph . of the ninth fection

NOTE.

. In the constitution, this paragraph runs thus : " Nor shall vessels bound to, or from, one flate, be obliged to enter, clear, or pay duties in another."-C.

of the first article be altered to read thus—" nor shall vessels bound to a particular state, be obliged to enter or pay duties in any other; nor when bound from any one of the states, be obliged to clear in another."

XXV. That congress shall not de reftly or indirectly, either by ther felves or through the judiciary, intel fere with any one of the states in th redemption of paper money already emitted, and now in circulation, or liquidating and discharging the public fecurities of any one of the flates; but each and every flate shall have the ex clusive right of making such laws and regulations for the above purpofes, a they fhall think proper.

XXVI. That congress shall not introduce foreign troops into the united states without the consent of two thirds of the members prefent of both

houses.

Proceedings of the late meeting at Harrifburg, in Pennfylvania.

Harrifburg, Sept. 2, 1788.

GREEABLE to a circular letter which originated in the county of Cumberland, inviting to a conference fuch of the citizens of this flate, who conceive that a revision of the federal fyllem, lately proposed for the government of these united states, is necessary; a number of gentlemen from the city of Philadelphia, and counties of Philadelphia, Bucks, Chefter, Lancaster, Cumberland, Berks, Northumberland, Bedford, Fayette, Washington, Franklin, Dauphin and Huntingdon, affembled at this place, for the faid purpose, viz.

Hon. George Bryan, efq. Charles Pettit, Blair M'Clenachan, Richard Backhouse, James Hanna, Joseph Gardner, ames Mercer, Benjamin Blyth, Robert Whitehill, John Jordan, William Sterrett, William Rodgers, Adam Orth, John Rodgers, Thomas Murray, Robert M'Kee,

John Will Jona John John John Hon Albe laine Benj Rich Jame ohu Dan Rob lame Blai sinkvul A. Ha

Afre deliber

fore the

and pro The fitutio the An ing to flates, privile with at bable e probin well as depend minati of the found that the form, which injurio and for bably ble wit in ord

ences, ed dan dient t who w faid co for the Subject tional

ments Wz the pu

Tha prefer

red to read wound to a to enter or nor when to flates, he list the public flates: but lond list the public flates: but lond list the public flates: but lond list and list and

shall not to the unint of two nt of both

rpofes, a

veeting at

nrcular letthe counto a conthis flate, on of the ed for the flates, is gentlemen phia, and cks, Chefdo, Berks, Fayette, iphin and ins place,

John Kean, William Petricken, Jonathan Hoge, John Bishop, Daniel Montgomery, John Lytle, John Dickey, Hon. John Smilie, Albert Gallatin, James Marihall, Benjamin Elliott, Richard Baird, laines Crooks, John A. Hanna, Daniel Bradley, Robert Smith, lames Anderson,

Blair M'Clenachan, esq. was unaninously elected chairman, and John A. Hanna, esq. secretary.

After free discussion, and mature deliberation had upon the subject before them, the following resolutions and propositions were adopted.

The ratification of the federal confitution having formed a new era in the American world, highly interesting to all the citizens of the united flates, it is not less the duty than the privilege of every citizen, to examine with attention the principles and probable effects of a fyllem, on which the happiness or misery of the present, as well as future generations, fo much depends. In the course of such examination, many of the good citizens of the state of Pennsylvania have found their apprehensions excited, that the conflitution, in its prefent form, contains in it some principles, which may be perverted to purpofes injurious to the rights of free citizens, and some ambiguities which may prohibly lead to contentions incompatible with order and good government: m order to remedy these inconveniences, and to avert the apprehended dangers, it has been thought expedent that delegates, chosen by those who wish for early amendments in the faid conflitution, should meet together for the purpole of deliberating on the fubject, and uniting in some constitutional plan for obtaining the amendmeats which they may deem necessary.

We, the conferees, assembled for the purpose aforesaid, agree in opi-

That a federal government only, can preferve the liberties and fecure the

happines of the inhabitants of a country fo extensive as these united states : and experience having taught us, that the of confederation, were so weak as to deprive us of some of the greatest advantages we had a right to expect from it, we are fully convinced that a more efficient government is indispensibly necessary; but although the constitution, proposed for the united states, is likely to obviate most of the inconveniences we laboured under; yet feveral parts of it appear fo exceptionable to us, that we are clearly of opinion confiderable amendments are effentially necessary: in full confidence, however, of obtaining a revision of fuch exceptionable parts, by a general convention, and from a delire to harmonize with our fellow citizens, we are induced to acquiefce in the organization of the faid conflitution.

We are fensible that a large number of the citizens both of this and the other states, who gave their affent to its being carried into execution, previous to any amendments, were actuated more by fear of the dangers that might arise from delays, than by a conviction of its being perfect; we therefore hope they will consur with us in pursuing every peaceable method of obtaining a speedy revision of the conflitution in the mode therein provided; and when we reflect on the present circumstances of the union, we can entertain no doubt that motives of conciliation, and the dictates of policy and prudence, will conspire to induce every man of true federal principles, to give his support to a measure, which is not only calculated to recommend the new conflitution to the approbation and support of every class of citizens, but even necessary to prevent the total defection of some members of the union.

Strongly impressed with those fentiments, we have agreed to the following resolutions:

I. Refolved, That it be recommended to the people of this flate to acquiesce in the organization of the said government; but although we thus accord in its organization, we by no means lose sight of the grand object of obtaining very considerable amendments and alterations, which we consider essential to preserve the peace and harmony of the union, and those invaluable privileges for which so much blood and treasure have been recently expended.

H. Refolved, That it is necessary to obtain a speedy revision of faid conflitution by a general convention.

III. Refolved, That in order to effect this defirable end, a petition be presented to the legislature of this slate requesting that honourable body to take the earliest opportunity to make application for that purpose, to the new congress.

The petition proposed, is as follows:

To the honourable the reprefentatives of the freemen of the commonwealth of Pennfylvania, in general affembly met:

The petition and representation of the subscribers,

HUMBLY SHEW,

THAT your petitioners poffefs fentiments completely federal: being convinced that a confederacy of republican flates, and no other, can fe-cure political liberty, happiness and fafety, throughout a territory fo ex-tended as the united states of America. They are well apprized of the neceility of devolving extensive powers to congress, and of vesting the supreme legislature with every power and refource of a general nature; and confequently they acquiefce in the general fystem of government framed by the late federal convention; in full confidence, however, that the fame will be revised without delay: for, however worthy of approbation the general principles and outlines of the lyflem may be, your petitioners conceive that amendments in fome parts of the plan are effential, not only to the prefervation of fuch rights and privileges as ought to be referved in the respective slates, and in the citizens thereof, but to the fair and unembasraffed operation of the government in its various departments. And as provision is made in the conflitution itself, for the making such a-mendments as may be deemed necesfary-and your petitioners are defirous of obtaining the amendments which occur to them as more immediately defirable and necessary, in the mode admitted by fuch provision:

They pray that your honourable house, as the representatives of the people in this commonwealth, will, in the course of your present selsion, take such measures, as you, in your wisdom, shall deem most effectual and proper, to obtain a revision and amendment of the constitution of the united slates, in such parts, and in such manner, a have been or shall be pointed out by the conventions or assemblies of the respective slates; and that such revision be, by a general convention of representatives from the several slates in the union.

Your petitioners confider the amendments pointed out in the propofitions hereto subjoined as effentially necessary; and as such, they suggest them to your notice, submitting to your wisdom the order in which they shall be presented to the consideran-

on of the united flates,

The amendments proposed are as follow-viz.

I. THAT congress shall not exercife any powers whatever, but fuch as are expressly given to that body by the conflitution of the united flates; nor shall any authority, power, or jurifdiction, be affumed or exercised by the executive, or judiciary departments of the union under colour or pretence of construction or siction: but all the rights of fovereignty, which are not by the faid constitution expressly and plainly vested in the congress, shall be deemed to remain with, and shall be exercised by the several slates in union, according to their respettive conflitutions: and that every referve of the rights of individuals, made by the feveral conflitutions of the flates in union, to the cititizens and inhabitants of each flate respectively, shall remain inviolate, except fo far as they are expressly and manifestly yielded or narrowed by the national conflitution.

Article 1. fection 2, paragraph 3.

II. That the number of reprefenttives be for the prefent, one for every
twenty thousand inhabitants, according to the prefent estimated number
in the several states, and continue in
that proportion until the whole number of representatives shall amount to
two hundred; and then to be so proportioned and modified as not to exceed that number, until the proporti-

on of on thousan the said

for fix called, pointing tures of

IV.
power
concern
ner of e
tatives,
fufal by
for the
fuch tim
shall co

V. 7 cure fu by direct the feve tas the to each fame ; a glect, or within gress fh and co together from th upon th m, in fi direct : imposed

VI.
gular tre
in time
of twogrefs.

VII.

the exc trict not qualified of legifle gulation order the VIII

shall ha ganizing militia t shall on the sam be subjected actual se on ourable
f the peowill, in
flion, take
wildom,
l proper,
idment of
i flates, in
anner, a
ed out by
es of the

r the ane propofilentially
y fuggeff
nitting to
hich they
nfiderati-

ich revi-

ention of

not exbut such t body by ed states, r, or jurifted by the timents of retence of t all the are not effly and

refs, shall and shall flates in respective y reserve made by he states and inhaely, shall ar as they rielded or stitution, raph 3.

prefentafor every , accordnumbers ontinue in ole nummount to e fo proot to exproportaon of one representative for every thirty thousand inhabitants, shall amount to the said number of two hundred.

Section 3.

III. That fenators, though chosen for fix years, shall be liable to be recalled, or superfeded by other appointments, by the respective legislatures of the states at any time.

Section 4.

IV. That congress shall not have power to make or alter regulations concerning the time, place, and manner of electing senators and representatives, except in case of neglect or refusal by the state to make regulations for the purpose: and then only for such time as such neglect or refusal shall continue.

Section 8.

V. That when congress shall require supplies, which are to be raised by direct taxes, they shall demand from the several states their respective quotas thereof, giving a reasonable time to each state to procure and pay the same; and if any state shall refuse, neglect, or omit to raise and pay the same within such limited time, then congress shall have power to assess, levy, and collect the quota of such state, together with interest for the same, from the time of such delinquency, upon the inhabitants and estates therem, in such manner as they shall by law direct: provided that no poll-tax be imposed.

VI. That no standing army of replar troops shall be raised or kept up in time of peace, without the consent of two-thirds of both houses in congress.

VII. That the clause respecting the exclusive legislation over a district not exceeding ten miles square, be qualified by a proviso that such right of legislation extend only to such regulations as respect the police and good order thereof.

Article 1. fection 8.

VIII. That each state respectively shall have power to provide for organizing, arming, and disciplining the militia thereof, whensoever congress shall omit or neglect to provide for the same. That the militia shall not be subject to martial law, but when in actual service, in time of was, inva-

fion, or rebellion: and when not in the actual fervice of the united states, shall be subject to such sines, penalties, and punishments only, as shall be directed or inflicted by the laws of its own state: nor shall the militia of any state be continued in actual service longer than two months under any call of congress, without the consent of the legislature of such state, or, in their recess, the executive authority thereof.

IX. That the clause respecting vessels bound to or from any one of the states, be explained.

Article 3. fection 1.

X. That congress establish no court other than the supreme court, except such as shall be necessary for determining causes of admiralty jurisdiction.

Section 2. paragraph 2.

XI. That a provifo be added at the end of the fecond clause of the fecond section, of the third article, to the following effect, viz. Provided, that such appellate jurisdiction, in all cases of common law cognizance, be by writ of error, and confined to matters of law only; and that no such writ of error shall be admitted, except in revenue cases, unless the matter in controversy exceed the value of three thousand dollars.

Article 6. paragraph 2.

XII. That to article 6, clause 2, be added the following proviso, viz. Provided always, that no treaty which shall hereafter be made, shall be deemed or construed to alter or affect any law of the united states, or of any particular state, until such treaty shall have been laid before and affented to by the house of representatives in congress.

Refolved, That the foregoing proceedings be committed to the chairman for publication.

Blair M'Clenachan, chairman. Attest. John A. Hanna, Sec.

·······

Statement of a cause decided in the court of common pleas of the commonwealth of Pennsylvania, September, 1781.

A Foreign attachment was iffued against the commonwealth of Virginia, at the suit of Simon Nathan: and a quantity of clothing, in-

ported from France, belonging to that flate, was attached in Philadelphia. The delegates in congress from Virginia, conceiving this a violation of the laws of nations, applied to the fupreme executive council of Pennfylvania, by whom the sheriff was ordered to give up the goods.

The council for the plaintiff, find-ing that the sheriff suppressed the writ, and made no return of his proceedings, obtained, September 1781, a rule that the sheriff should return the writ, unless cause was shewn.

They contended that the sheriff was a ministerial officer; that he could not dispute the authority of the court out of which the writ issues, but was bound to execute and return it at his

own peril. 6 Co. 54.

That those cases in England, where the sheriff was not compelled to return writs issued against ambassadors or their retinue, depended upon the flat, 7 Ann. c. 12. which did not ex-

tend to this state.

The attorney general, on the part of the sheriff, and by direction of the fupreme executive council, shewed cause, and prayed that the rule might be discharged.

He premised, that though the several states, which form our federal republic, had, by the confederation, ceded many of the prerogatives of fovereignty to the united states, yet these voluntary engagements did not injure their independence on each other; but that each was a fovereign, "with every power, jurisdiction, and right,

not expressly given up."

He then laid down two positions. First: that every kind of process, iffued against a sovereign, is a violation of the laws of nations; and is in itself null and void. Secondly: that a sheriff cannot be compelled to serve or

return a void writ.

The first point he endeavoured to prove, by considering, first, the nature of sovereignty; and, secondly, the rules of law, relative to process issued against ambassadors, the reprefentatives of fovereigns.

He faid, that all fovereigns are in a flate of equality and independence, exempt from each other's jurisdiction, and accountable to no power on earth, unless with their own consent.

That fovereigns, with regard to

each other, were always confidered as individuals in a state of nature, where all enjoy the fame prerogatives, where there could be no subordination to a supreme authority, nor any judge to define their rights, or redress their wrongs.

That all jurisdiction implies superiority over the party, and authority in the judge to execute his decrees: but there could be no fuperiority, where there was a perfect equality-no authority, where there was an entire in-

dependence.

That the king of England, as fovereign of the nation, is faid to be independent of all, and fubject to no one but God: and his crown is filed imperial, on purpose to affert that he owes no kind of subjection to any potentate on earth. No compulfory action can be brought against him, even in his own courts.

That a fovereign, when in a foreign country, is always confidered by civilized nations, as exempt from its jurisdiction, privileged from arrells, and

not subject to its laws.

Hence this inference was drawn, that the court having no jurisdiction over Virginia, all its process against that state, must be coram non judice, and confequently void. 1 Vatt. p. 2. 193 2 Vatt. 158. 1 Blackst. 141.5 Bac. 450.

It was then observed, that there being no inflance in our law books, of any process against a sovereign, it was proper to consider the rules of law relative to process against their repre-

fentatives.

The statute of Ann was read, with the history of the outrage that gave birth to it; which act declares that all process against the person, or goods, or domestics of an ambassador shall be null and void, and all concerned in issuing or serving it, should be punished as infractors of the laws of nations.

That this statute was not introductory of any rule, but barely declara-tory of the laws of nations. That there was nothing new in it, except the clause prescribing a summary mode of punishment. That it was a part of of the common law of the land before, and consequently extended to Pennfylvania. 4 Blackst. 67. 3 Burr. 1480 Burr. 2016.

Hence it was concluded, that if

proces and ve Tha

fler's e

indepe person by eng diveff ás to ment, prefent facred. ject hin

it expre

Tha

reign, i be liabl ject to there y were a in rem BOM : merely ance to

And no

indigni

Hen was a 1 II. rities 3 produc and to erronee the the return if the when the wri a trefpa void au

That i never upon f the de fler, or 431. Sa That

making was of doing : reason mine. He : attache

punish : return hun to and to feif. Vol offidered as are, where yes, where ation to a judge to lress their

ies superinthority in trees: but ty, where y-no au-

nd, as fol to be inject to no vn is fliled ert that he to any posulfory achim, even

a foreign ed by civicom its jurrells, and as drawn,

urifdiction efs against non judice, att. p. 2. kst. 141.5

that there books, of ign, it was les of law eir repreread, with

that gave res that all or goods, for shall be ncerned in be punishof nations. introducly declara-That ns. it, except mary mode is a part of nd before, to Penn-

d, that if

process against an ambassador be null and void, a fortiori, shall it be void if issued against a sovereign.

That the true reason of the minifler's exemption from process is the
independence and sovereignty of the
person he represents. And although
by engaging in trade, he may so far
divest himself of his public character,
as to subject these goods to attachment, yet in every case where he represents his maller, his property is
facred. But a sovereign cannot subject himself by implication: he must do
u expressly.

That though the goods of a foveneign, as well as of an individual, might behable for freight, or duties, or subjet to forfeiture; yet in those cases, there was a lien on the goods; they were answerable, and the process was in rem: in this case, it was in personem; and the goods were attached merely to compel the party's appearance to answer the plannist's demand. And no sovereign would submit to the indignity of doing this.

Hence it was inferred that the writ

was a mere nullity.

II. Upon the second point, authonities were read to explain the case produced by the plaintiff's council, and to shew a distinction between an erroneous and a void writ. That the sheriff was bound to execute and teturn the writ, although erroneous, if the court had jurisdiction. But when the court had no jurisdiction, the writ was void, and the sheriff was a trespasser if he dared to obey it; a void authority being the same as none. That in England, the sheriffs were never obliged to return a writ, if, spon shewing cause, it appeared that the defendant was a public minister, or one of his domestics. 5 Bac. 231. Salk. 700. 2 Barnes. 1 Wilst. 201.

That suppressing the writ was not making the sherist judge, because he was obliged to assign a reason for so doing: and on the legality of that reason the court was now to deter-

mine.

He added, that if the sherist had attached the goods, he was liable to punishment, and to compel him to return his proceedings, was to oblige him to put his offence upon record, and to furnish testimony against him-self.

Vol. IV. No. III.

He finally observed, that the writ was void, or it was not. If void, the sheriff need pay no attention to it: if not void, he was obliged to execute it at all events; and if so, these inconveniencies would follow. That any disaffected person, who happened to be a creditor of the united states, might injure our public defence, and retard or ruin the operations of a campaign; that he might iffue an attachment against the cannon of general Washington, or feize the public money defigned for the payment of his army. That the states united or several, would never fubmit to put in special bail (which must be done to prevent judgment) and to answer before the tribunal of a fifter flate.

That the plaintiff was under no peculiar inconvenience. Every creditor of this flate or of the united states lay under the same. If his demand was just, Virginia would, upon application, do what was right; if not, and slagrant injustice was done him, he might (if a subject of this slate, and entitled to its protection) complain to the executive power of Pennsylvania.

He concluded with observing on the importance of suppressing such measures as the present, at their first appearance, and of preserving the rights of sovereign states inviolate and prayed that the rule might be dis-

charged.

The counfel for the plaintiff infilled, that though Virginia was a fovereign state, yet this ought not to exempt her property in every case from the laws and jurisdiction of another state. That sovereignty should never be made a plea in bar of justice: and that the true idea of prerogative, was the power of doing good, and not, as it had sometimes been expressed, "the divine right of doing ill."

That every person, and all property within this state, was subject to its jurisdiction, by so being within it, except a sovereign power, and the representative of a sovereign power, with his domestics and effects, which

he holds as reprefentative.

That if an ambaffador engages in trade, his property so engaged, is liable to attachment, Vat. B. IV. sett. 114. and if a sovereign state turns merchant, and draws or accepts bills of exchange, its property ought in like

manner to be subject to the law-merchant, and answerable in the state where it happens to be imported.

That fovereignty is better reprefented by persons than things; and as any or all the citizens of Virginia would be amenable to the jurification of this state, if they were to come within its bounds, so there is no reason why property brought here should not be attached as well as the citizen arrest-

That one fovereign may lay duties upon the goods of another; and this appears to have been the fense of congress, by their expressly slipulating in the articles of confederation, that no duties should be laid by one state,

on the property of another.

That the goods, which were attached, were certainly liable for their freight: foif they had been imported contrary to law, they were subject to forfeiture: process against them might issue out of this court, and jurisdiction over them be exercised, the sovereignty of Virginia notwithstanding.

That if a vellel belonging to ginia, should be taken, as prize reta-ken, and libelled here, Virginia must submit her claim to the decision of the admiralty of Pennsylvania, and could not claim an exemption, on ac-

count of her fovereignty. That a fovereign flate may wave its rights-and by the very act of importing merchandize it subjects itself to

That all property in this state is under the protection of the government, and therefore should be answerable in its turn, and amenable to its laws.

That the flatute of Ann, though declaratory, is only declaratory of the ideas which that parliament entertained of the laws of nations. These were often erroneous, and could not be bind-

ing on us.

That whatever might be the case with regard to foreign ministers, by the articles of confederation, the delegates from Virginia were privileged only in their persons, and not in their goods: and as they represent the flate, it was to be presumed, they enjoy every exemption that their fovereign expected for claimed.

They faid, that whether Virginia was subject to, or exempt from, the ju-risdiction of this state, in the present

instance, was not the point new in question: it was only, whether the command of the court.

That by the writ, he was directed to return it to the court, and he wa not to withhold the process in contema of this order, and to stille the process

That the sheriff was to all under the judgment of the court, and if had any doubt about the validity of the writ, he ought to return it. Then the court might, if cause was shewn, qual it as illegal.

That his not being obliged to return process against ambassadors, was ow ing to the flatute of Ann: and this ex

emption was fingular, and not to be extended here.

That though a writ might be void. where the court had no jurisdiction of the cause, or issued a writ, which they had no authority to iffue; yet the cause here was trespass upon the case, of which the court may hold plea, and the process was a foreign attachment, which they certainly had authority to iffue.

That to fuffer the theriff to suppress writs at pleasure, was establishing a dangerous precedent, which is future would be greatly abused.

That the questions upon which this cause depended, were important, and deserved the fullest consideration: and that an appeal from one tribuna to another, was the right and the fecu rity of the subject. But if the writwa now to be suppressed, there could be no record to be removed, and the plaintiff was left without remedy.

They finally observed, that this mode of applying to a court of judicature, to decide on the justice of the plaintiff's demand, was every way preferable to that proposed by the attorney general, of fending him to complain to the executive power, who could give him no redress, but by ap pealing to arms, and involving the flat

They therefore prayed, that the rule might be made absolute.

The court held the matter some day under advisement-and at their nex meeting, the president delivered it the judgment of the court :

That the rule made upon the fheriff, to return the writ iffued again

States CONT Aug

TH

the or

the fui

discha

of al an im obligo tents t lue fro fel for of del took not lia not be ment ceive, if it w have udgm

The ellabli were (and ag the in able, prove liable.

States

folver

T whole had d titled goods of th ing t trade) of th obtair colls.

int now in whether the not obey the

was directed and he wal in contemp the proceed

o act unde rt, and if h t. Then th hewn, qual

ged to retur rs, was ow and this ex d not to be

ight be void. jurisdiction writ, which o iffue; yet ass upon the ay hold plea, eign attachy had autho-

eristo supas establishit, which is oufed. n which this portant, and fideration !

one tribuna nd the fecu the writ wa re could be d, and the emedy. , that this

rt of judicaflice of the every way ed by the ating him to but by ap ing the flat

, that the r fome day t their nex ivered it a

e upon the

the commonwealth of Virginia, at the fuir of Simon Nathan, should be discharged.

Statement of a cause decided in the court of common pleas, Charleston, August, 1788.

Cart verfus Lion.

THIS was an action brought by an indorfee against the indorfer of a bond, on the ground, that it was an implied warranty in default of the obligor. The indorfement was in their words, "please pay the contents to I. Cart. I have received va-lue from him, I. Lion." The counfel for the defendant urged two points of defence. aft. That the plaintiff. took the bond as absolute payment. not liable on the indorfement, a bond not being negociable. The indorfement was only a mere power to receive, and no implied warranty, but if it were, that the plaintiff should first have fired the obligor, obtained a judgment, and he must be proved infolvent, before the indorfer is liable,

The defendant's counsel having established his first ground, the court were clearly of opinion on that point, and agreed, "per curiam totam"—that the indorfer of a bond is ultimately liable, but the indorfee must first fue the original obligor, and he must prove infolvent before the indorfer is

----Statement of a cause decided at Guildhall, London, May 7, 1788.

HE fole question to be tried was, whether the plaintiffs, who are wholefale grocers and tea-dealers in the city, with whom the defendant had dealt for feveral years, were entitled to interest on the amount of the goods fold, computed upon the end of three months after the fales, (being the usual credit in the plaintiffs' trade) which was decided in favour of the plaintiffs, who confequently obtained a verdict for the interest and colls. ----

To the farmers of America.

S the present year is one of the most abundant in apples ever remembered in this country, I flatter myfelf that the following account of the method of making cyder in the counties of Glouceller and Hereford, in England, will not be unacceptable to you. It is taken from the verbal information of a gentleman from one of those counties, and founded on his own practical observation and experi-

The apples, when ripe, are gathered and thrown into a large heap, where they lie as long as the featon will permit, being covered, to prevent any injury from the froll. The later the cyder is made, the better, as the juices are more perfectly ripened, and there is less danger to apprehend from fermentation. Great care is taken to separate the fruit anywife rotten from the rest. The apples are ground very close, so that the seeds are all broken; this gives the juice an agreeable bitter—the pumice is then pressed through hair bags, and the juice strained through two sieves, the uppermost of hair, the lowermost of muslin. After this the cyder is put into calks, when great attention is necellary to discover the exact time in which the pumice, still remaining in the juice, rifes on the top, which happens from the third to the tenth day. according to the greater or less heat of the weather, This body does not of the weather, This body does not remain on the top more than two hours, consequently care should be taken to draw off the cyder before it finks; this may be done by means of a plug, observing not to attempt to Ikim off the pumice, as it is thereby precipitated to the bottom. When drawn off, the cyder is put into casks. Particular attention is again required to prevent the fermentation, when the least inclination towards it is discovered; this may be done, by means of a small quantity of cyder spirits, to be regulated by the flate of the cyder. but not to exceed one gallon per 112 gallons of cyder. In the month of March, the cyder is again drawn off, when all risk of fermentation ceases. It is then put into good cafks, and in three years from that time, is thought fit for bottling. Old wine casks are preferred; those which have contained rum, are always avoided.

A friend to agriculture. Philade'thia, September 7.

A British prophecy !!!

JORTH-AMERICA, broken off from the British empire, in other words, become independent, be-gins to be a kind of vacuum in the syftem of politics; a remote region un-attended to by the European powers. And if Great Britain will but punish those revoked colonies with a total difregard, and perfect indifference, they will foon grow as light as chaff in the great scale of power and consequence among nations. Already they find a necessity of adopting the Turkish mode of negociating peace with their inland neighbours, by fending ambaffadors of peace guarded with an armed force! This may do for the Turkish empire, great and potent as it is; but for congress, a government without substantial power, without money, and without property, it will never do long! A flippery false peace it will be, kept by the Indians only while the peace makers and their warlike retinue are in fight or within call. Even now the new flates, boafted to be in future the greatest empire in the world, begin, like wolves, to worry and devour one another, for want of a superintending governing power, to hold an equal regulating hand over them all: and most grievously will they lament the loss of their dependence on Great Britain.

-Europ. Mag. Nov. 1784-p. 339.

Origin of the ifland of Nantucket.

An Indian tradition.

On the west end of Martha's Vineyard, are high cliss of variegated coloured earths, known by the name of Gayhead. On the top of the hill is a large cavity, which has the appearance of the crater of an extinguished volcano, and there are evident marks of former subterraneous fires. The Indians, who live about this spot, have a tradition, that a certain deity resided there before the Europeans came into America; that his name was Manshop; that he used to step out on a ledge of rocks, which ran into the sea, and take up a whale, which

he broiled for his own eating on the coals of the aforefaid volcano, and of ten invited the Indians to dine with him, or gave them the relies of him meal. That once to thew their gratude to Manshop for his very gen kindness to them, they made an offering to him of all the tobacco whim grew upon the island for one seafor. This was scarcely sufficient to fill him great pipe, but he received the profest very graciously, smoaked his pape and turned out the ashes of it into the sea, which formed the island of Nantucket. Upon the coming of the Enropeans into America, Manshop retired in disgust, and has never fine been seen.

Lapor

Barrel

Half b

Hogth

Calks Hogh

Bales

Barre

Barre

Harre

M. fe

M. fi

M. R

Bulhe

Figku

Hhds Barre

Tons Hogi

Bund

Drie

Side

Tons

Hog

Barr

Barr

Enn

Ship

Sou

Brig

Slox Sch

Cut

An

Be

Sp

Fa

Be

Iri

D

A

Anecdote.

OF all the vices incident to the a-boriginals of this country, that of lying is not the leaft. Some years fince, one Tom Hyde, an Indian famous for his cunning, came into a tayern at Brookfield, and after a little talk, told the landlord he had been hunting, and had killed a fine fat deer, and that if he would give him a quan of rum, he would tell him where a was. The landlord did not with to let flip to good an opportunity to eltain his venifon, and immediately measured the Indian his rum-Well, fays Tom, do you know where the great meadow is? Yes Well, do you know the great marked maple tree, that flands in it? Yes. Well there lies the deer. Away posted to taverner, with his team, in quest of his purchase—he found the meadow and the tree, it is true; but his fearth ings after the deer were in vain, as he returned no heavier, but in chi grin, than he went. Some days after he meets the Indian, and violently at cufes him of the deception-Ton heard him out-and, with the cooled of a philosopher, replied Did you not find the meadow, as I faid? Ye and the trees? Yes-and the deer Very good, continues he: y found two truths to one lie, who was very well for an Indian.

Exports from Charlefton, S. C. of the crops of the years 1784 and 1785.

	cro	p of 1784.	. Said	crop o	f 1785.
Barrels of rice,		60,442			61,879
Half harrels of ditto,		6,540		-	7.957
Hoefneads of tobacco.		2,303			3.929
Cake of indigo.		1,789		•	2,163
Hoefheads of deer fkins,		540	William .		395
Bales of ditto,		290			404
Rarrels of patch,		3.719			3.789
Barrels of tar,		6,737		•	5.056
Barrels of turpentine,		6,545			6,608
M. feet of lumber,		1,078		-	1,758
M. fhingles,		2,097	-		3,104
M. flaves,		403			836
Buffiels of corn,		19,510		-	6,385
Fakins of butter,		353			594
Hhds, of pink, fnake, and	ginleng root,	4			0
Barrels of ditto; -		44			41
Tons of fallafras,			-	-	80
Hogheads of fariaparilla	, .				**
Bundles of ditto,	•				50
Green hides, -		239			1
Dried ditto, -		59			3 4197
Sides of leather, -	500	1,968		- 40	8,517
Tons of bees wax,		3	-		
Hogheads of ditto,					
Barrels of ditto,		,			16
Barrels of beef and pork	,				738
the state of the state of the state of					

Enumeration of the veffels wherein was exported the crop of South Carolina of the year 1784.

Ships,			86
Snows,		9 1.	8
Bogs,			154
Sloops,	*		934
Schooners,			295
Cutter,			1
Cutter,			

Total, 778 veffels, burden 47,300 tons.

The crops of 1785 and 1785 were exported in the following veffets.

			A					
			vellels.	tons.	vellels.	1081,		
American,		. 6	366	34-472	735	41:431		
Braith,	9		168	16,858	148	16,787		
Spanish, .	19		87	1,951	44	1,073		
Danish,		-	3	1,037	1	164		
French,		*	13	1,110		715		
Bremen,			3	524	1	193		
leifn.			4	305		319		
Durch,	*		4	539	8	799		
Auffrian,			1	197	. 1	807		
Altona,			1	130	1	280		
Hamburgh,		*		100	1	130		
			-		gentime	-		
	To	tal,	800	36,303	217	00,118		

nt to fall he
d the pro
ed his prope
it into th
d of Nan
of the En
anthop renever fines

at to the aantry, that

ting on the no, and efdine with dics of hi their granvery greate an oftecco white one feafor,

Some years Indian fae into a tafier a little had been ne fat derr, im a quan n where z ot with to rity to obumediately where the Well, de ed maple s. Well posted the meadow his fearth vain, ab

olently action—Touse coolned

Did you faid? Ye the deer

days after

she: you

Exports of Georgia, of the crops of 1755, 1760, 1765, 1770, and 1772.

	1755.	1760.	1765.	1770	1772
Barrels of rice,	2,299	8,283	12,224	22,129	23,540
Pounds of indigo,	4,508	11,746	16.019	22,336	11,882
Lbs. deer fkins,	49,995	65,765	200,695	284,840	213.475
Lbs. beaver ikins,	120	2,298	1,800	1,469	622
Lbs. raw filk,	438	558	- 711	290	485
Lbs. tanned leather	3,250	34,725	34,575	44,539	52,126
M. Feet of timber,	387	283	1,879	1,806	2,163
Lbs. of tobacco,				13,447	176,732
M. flaves,	203	80	661	466	988
M. shingles,	240	581	3,722	2,897	8,525
Oars & handspikes	-	1,112	528	96	010-0
Lbs. of hemp,			1	1,860	9,59
Bbls, turpentine,				103	49
Barrels of pitch,			G. 37 D. 1	80	364
Barrels of tar,	45	425	486	105	208
Barrels of pork,	20	81	394	521	628
Barrels of beef,	40	14	141	639	
Hogs and shoais,	76		1,360	605	555
Bushels of corn,	600		7,805	13,598	574
Lbs. of flour,		J. J. Bar	1,000	. 9193	11,444
Bushels rough rice,	237	802	3,113	7,064	2,697
Bushels of pease,	400		300	601	
Lbs. fago powder,	4.00	-10-5-01	300	18,405	140
Gals. orange juice,	Brack A		2000	605	14,435
Lbs. of tallow,			100		284
Lbs. of bees and ?			100	1,079	
myrtle wax,	960	3,910	2,170	4,058	1,954
Horses,	48	Sec. 17.10	200		H-1- NV22-E-1
Mules,	40	1	209	345 1	257
Steers and cows,	16	1	60	30	10
Dicers and cows,	10		69	25	136

Value, in flerling money, of the exports of Georgia, for eighteen years,

	. 1.		£.	1	f.
1755,	15,744	1761,	15,870	1767,	67,092
1756,	16,776	1762,	27,021	1768,	92,284
1757,	15,649	1763,	47,551		86,480
1758,	8,613	1764,	55,025		99,383
1759,	12,694	1765,	73,426	1771,	196,387
1760,	20,852	1766,	73,426	1772,	121,677

Statement of the number of veffels cleared out of Georgia, from 1755 to 1772.

Squar	e rigged	Sloops	tons,	Squ	are rigged	Sloops	tons,
1755,	9	43	1,899	1764,	36	79	5,586
1756,	7	35	1,799	1765,			7,685
1757,	11	33	1,559	1766,	54 68	94 86	9,947
1758,	4	17	665	1767,	62	92	8,465
1759,	18	35	1,981	1768,	77	100	10,406
1760,	7	30	1,457	1769,	77 87	94	9,276
1761,	9	36	1,604	1770,	73	113	10,514
1762,	22	35		1771,	64	121	9,553
1763,	34	58	4,761	1772,	84	133	11,246

Ex

Bufhels
Barrels
Barrels
Barrels
Hoghes
Firkins
Kegs of
Cafes, b
Tons of
Tons of
Tons of
Cafks of
Boxes

Belico 5,187 co ragua, new ve

Export

M. fee M. fhi M. fla Bufhel Barrel Barrel Barrel Horfe: Shake: Barrel Barrel Barrel Barrel Barrel Barrel Barrel Barrel Barrel

Exp

Bufh

Quint

Barre Barre M. fl M. fl Buth Tons Boxe M. l

Exports from New York, between July 5, 1765, and July 5, 1766.

1772. 772 3,540 1,882 3,475

2,126 2,163 6,732 988 8,525 259 49 364 298 608

£.
67,092
92,284
86,480
99,383
96,387
21,677

1772.

5,586 7,685 9,947 8,465 0,406 9,276 0,514 9,553 1,246

		STURES L. MONTON	£.	3.	đ.
Bushels of grain, 10	9,666	at 5s. gd.	- 28.787	6	6
	0,644	at 15s. percwt.	119,211	15	0
Barrels of bread,	7,660	at 15s. per cwt.	16,546	0	0
	2,941	at 70s.	10,293	10	0
Hogsheads of flaxseed,	1,037	at 70s.	38,629	10	0
Firkins of butter,	1,198	at 40%.	2,396		
Kegs of lard,	617	at 205.	617	0	0
Cafes, bundles, &c. furs & fkins	, 172	at gol.	5,160	0	0
Tons of pot and pearl ash,	102	at 251.	2,250	0	0
Tons of bar iron,	532	at 261.	13,832	0	0
Tons of pig iron,	500	at 71. 105.	3:750	0	0
Tons of copper ore,	80	at sool.	8,000	. 0	0
Calks of cheefe,	80	at 91. 10s.	. 760		
Boxes of foap and candles,	2,398	at 25s.	2,997	10	

£. 243,230 11 6

Besides the above articles, there were exported, during the same period, 5,187 cwt. of naval stores; 281lbs. of indigo; 27,786 cwt. of suffic, Nicaragua, and logwood; 3,730 casks of fish; 116 casks of rice; cordage and new vessels; provisions for ships; lumber of different kinds, &c.

Exports from America to the British West India islands, in 1771, 1772, 1773.

The state of the s	1771	1772	1773
M. feet of lumber,	21,271	27,138	28,591
M. shingles,	16.483	26,936	23,351
M. flaves,	15,546	21,160	21,319
Bushels of corn,	418,307	365,300	220,806
Bushels of pease,	20,140	20,304	26,779
Barrels of bread and flour	, 140,198	131,342	138,506
Bushels of oats,	9,680	6,136	7,407
Barrels of oil,	1,342	960	1,507
Barrels of tar,	4,864	7,760	4,407
Horfes,	2,170	2,220	2,798
Shaken hhds. and water ca	ilks, 16,264	17,211	20,563
Barrels of rice,	24,780	13,133	23,567
Barrels of beef and pork,	13,511	12,575	18,890
Hhds. of fish,	16,144	21,185	16,771
Barrels of do.	15,143	17,740	15,780
Quintals of do.	9,240	10,940	16,028

Exports from Philadelphia in the years 1765,1771,1772,1773,1784,1787.

	1765	1771	1772	1773	1784	1787
Bushels of wheat,	367,522	51,699	92,012	182,391	24,490	32,957
Barrels of flour,	148,887	252,744	284,872	265,967	201,365	193,720
Barrels of bread,	34,736	38,320	50,504	48,183	28,525	26,953
M. flaves and heading,	4,270	6,188	5,867			4,333
M. shingles,	2,114	1,937	1,765	5,254		
Bushels of Indian corn,	60,206	259,441	159,625		73,527	193,943
Tons of iron,	1,695	2,358	2,205			
Boxes of foap,	1,644	2,936	3,231	3,743	1,733	1,544
M. hoops,	97					319

And the second	1765	1771	1772	1773	1784	1787
Hhds of tobacco,	16	March 19			Maria I	4,80
M. boards and scantling,	783	1,724	4,075	3,309	3,098	2,68
Barrels of beer,	1,288	1,236	1,798	1,394		60
Kegs of flarch,	238	349	1,033	700	all mother	22
Bushels of flaxseed,	87,681	110,412	85,794	68,681	71.502	98,01
Packages of fur and skins,	64	179	Set.	1100,110	, ,05-	117.300000
Pounds of do.	1 2 7 7 7 N	902	1,200	40	(年成計)	31
Barrels of bees wax,	35	15 10			in paudi	1000
hogtheads of ditto.	111111111111111111111111111111111111111	7 7	7.5	1. 70	1916	10 7533
Pounds of ditto.	elde kar	29,261	50,140	64.546	46,585	15.11
Firkins of lard,	199	899	734		507	1.34
Firkins of butter,	1,501	033	103	134	201	2.53
Barrels of beef and pork,	7,254	5,059	3,849	8,587	2,354	
Barrels of hams,	77-04	778	782	1,062	2:004	4,16
Barrels of naval flores.	10.0	6,050	6,989	7,663	(obsisily	1,06
Walnut logs,	1. 118 die	63	204		to mesod	13,17
Tons of lignumvitæ,				79		4.10.20.00
Feet of mahogany,	17.7	24	42	. 30	5.5	4200
Tons of logwood,	1921415	160	142,962	63,255	40 40	Charle.
Chests of deer skins,	100		425	195	Land S	LET BOAT
Tons of pot ash,	200	98 161	164	37		THE REAL PROPERTY.
Tons of pearl ash,			The Samuel State of	13	0	
Cwt. brown fugar,		136		57	100	10,000
Pounds of loaf fugar,		1,185	5,198	2,578		
Gallons of melasses,		79,116	51,408	84,240		9,80
Tons of wine.		52,611	19,681	39,403		180.75
		24.	118	68	A. William	NAME OF A
Gallons of oil,		5,544	10,584	4,536		1500
Gallons of rum,	A 19 19	204,450	247,635		Maria Maria	1 3 30
Barrels of fish,		5,128	5.776	6,430	SHOW A	0.975
Boxes spermaceti candles,		683	1,004	U A		THE REAL PROPERTY.
Boxes of tallow candles,	1,202	878	1,078	1,165	1,288	70
Boxes of chocolate,		479		306	PARKET	620
Cwt. of coffee,	1.	501	296	1,639	1 4000	DI DANCE
Bushels of falt,		64,468	42,803	39,192	D DECK	10 40 HZ
Pounds of cotton wool,		2,200	5.840			100
Pounds of leather,		25,970	40,725			174 13VS
Packages of ditto,			1		1	37
Sides of ditto,	1		1.			97
Pounds of rice,	-	258,376	834.974	008,400	174 59	2 610 82

In the year 1787, besides the above articles, the following were exported:

Parrels of thip fluff,	1,443	Pounds of cheese.	29.472
Barrels of rye meal,	162	Barrels of herrings,	610
Casks of oatmeal,	23	Barrels of mackrels,	174
Kegs of bread,	25,152	Quintals dry fish,	4,718
Barrels of Indian meal,	14,710	Kegs of sturgeon,	363
Bufhels of rye,	1,140	Barrels of falmon,	17
Bushels of barley,	306	Barrels of manhadden,	236
Bushels of oats.	7,421	Barrels of honey,	91
Barrels of peafe and beans,	919	Kegs of oyslers,	48
Barrels of apples,	2.555	Packages of cyder,	225
Barrels of dried apples,	24	Barrels of porter,	262
Bushels of potatoes,	8,656	Hogsheads of country rum,	1,266
Bushels of turneps,	195	Oxen,	4
Bushels of onions,	4,373	Cows.	4
Barrels of beets,	12	Sheep,	145
Barrels of nuts,	185	Hogs,	34
Barrels of cranberries,	33	Geefe,	6,

Boat boa Windfo Shaken Sets of v Pairs of Oars, Handfp Masts at Coache Chariot Phaetor Carriag Chaifes Kinare Sulkey Wagon Drays, Plough Harro Boxes Barrel Pumps Boats, Flax(e Cuttin Carts, Spinn Corn Sette Dutch Calks Tons Hogs Sifter Logs Sadd Tons

Rema

enab curat comi fylva fitua tlem the has on t will or i

or in I rable been fupper thus

400	Boat boards,	740	1	Tons of steel,	62
1787	Windfor chairs,	5,731		fons of castings,	16
4,80	Shaken hogsheads,	4,775		stoves,	66
2,64	Sets of wheel timbers,	1,056		Anchors.	
60	Pairs of wheels,	. 84		Stills and worms,	37 48
22	Oars,	1,400			3,469
98,01	Handspikes,	396		Bufhels of lime.	468
34	Masts and spars,	355		Barrels of glue,	
945531	Coaches,	8	i	Barrels of manufactured tobacc	0, 78
16	Chariots,		(Calks of fouff,	
17	Phaetons,	0		Calks of ginfeng,	535 1,168
1.34	Carriages of different kinds,	36	1	Bags of farfaparilla,	8
2.53	Chaifes,	40	î	Casks of indigo,	
	Kittareens,	10		Tierces of tallow,	173
4,16		7		Casks of linfeed oil,	62
1,06	Sulkeys,			Casks of spirits of turpentine,	
13,179	Wagons,	96	i	Boxes of hair powder,	119
STANT-	Wheelbarrows,	90	1	Barrels of do.	16
7000	Drays,	4			
	Ploughs,	22	-		0,306
SC C	Harrow,	1		Packages of paper, Reams of do.	353
25	Turkeys,	48			2,481
5	Boxes of multard,	42		Packages of pulleboards,	62
3	Barrels of thip bread,	26,953		Box of parchment,	1
	Pumps,	4		Barrels of varnish,	5
9,800	Boats,	15	- 1	Boxes of trees and plants,	20
200	Flaxfeed fcreens,	14		Packages of feeds and plants,	47
ABB	Cutting boxes,	14	- 1	Pounds of falfafras,	2,000
1500	Carts,	20	-	Chefts and calks of fnake root,	
2.10	Spinning wheels,	. go	- 1	Casks of pink root,	3
W-10 4	Corn mills,	4	- 1	Boxes of essence of spruce,	250
200	Settees,	38	91.8	Bags of hops,	30
702	Dutch fans,	55		Catks of clover feed,	- 11
629	Calks of thip blocks,	9		Bags of do.	7
Section 1	Tons of oak bark,	45		Packages of harness,	10
200	Hogheads of ditto,	48	1	Calves' fkins,	72
46-	Sifters,	286		Casks of horn tips,	15
1/2	Logs of hickory,	13		Sheets of iron,	16
377	Saddle trees,	247		Share moulds,	1233
970	Tons of nail rods,	133		A quantity of cedar and earthen	ware.
0 825		wm)		The state of the s	

Remarks on the commerce of Philadelphia.

orted:

29.472

610

174

4,718

363

17

236 91

48

225

262

1,266

145

S the principal object, in publish-A ing the preceding table, is to enable the reader to form a more accurate idea of the present state of the commerce and agriculture of Pennfylvania, by a comparison with their fituation at former periods, the gentleman, who favoured the printer with the lift of exports for the year 1787, has added the following observations on this subject, which, it is prefumed, will not be thought either unnecessary or impertinent:

IT is well known, that a confiderable part of the fouthern states have been in the habit of receiving their supplies of foreign commodities thro' this city; and that, of consequence, Vol. IV No. III.

the transportation of these articles must have formed a considerable part of the commerce of this port. Many of these articles might be ascertained with accuracy; whilft the value and quantity of others could not, from their nature, be estimated, under our present export laws. But as the object here chiefly regards articles of American produce or manufacture, all others are excluded from the lift of exports for 1787. It will be fufficient to enumerate a few of the foreign articles, from which it will appear, that the observations on this head are not ill founded. From Europe we import, among other articles, wines, brandy, geneva, falt, fruit, drugs, and dry goods of every kind; from the Welt Indies, rum, fugar, coffee, cotton, and falt; and from the East Indies, teas, spices, china ware, and dry goods; all of which articles are again exported to other ports of this continent, and the West Indies, to a very considerable amount.

On a comparison of the exports of the last year, with those of the former years in the foregoing table, it will appear, that many articles, of which a considerable value is now exported, were either not shipped at all, or to a very small amount, in those years, whilst some others are considerably short of the quantity then exported. The first of these facts may be attributed to the great improvements recently made in the agriculture and manufactures of this state, whilst the latter is in many instances to be accounted for from causes rather beneficial than injurious to the prosperity of this country.

Much of the provisions which were in the period antecedent to the late contest, shipped to foreign markets, is now consumed by the numerous hands employed in manufacturing those articles of raw materials, which were formerly shipped to Europe, and returned to us in a manufactured state. Of these may be mentioned iron, leather, barley, tobacco, and surs, which we now manufacture into nails and steel, shoets, boots, and saddlery, porter and beer, snulf and hats, in quantities more than sufficient for our own consumption: a considerable quantity of these and other articles, formerly imported, are now manufactured by our own citizens,

and form a respectable part of our exports: among these may be enu-merated, as the most important, beef pork, butter, cheefe, inuffard, log fugar, chocolate, household furniture carriages, foap, candles, hair powder flarch, paper, and pasteboard. Upo an examination of the exports, man valuable articles will be found n enumerated: this arises from the sam cause, which prevents afcertaining the amount of dry goods: namely the impossibility of knowing either the value or contents of packages, which pay no duty or inspection; consequently are only entered in a general way, without any attention to their contents. Of goods under the last description, the exportation is very great; being articles particularly demanded by the fouthern flates, feveral of which receive their principal supplies of these articles from this city; among them, the chief are, shoes, boots, hats, gloves, printed books and other flationary, faddlery, copper, tin, and brafs wares, and thip chandlery.

From the importance of infuring a more accurate knowledge of the exports, as well as imports, of the country, to the government, it might not be amifs to oblige a more first attention to the entry of outward cargoes. Whether a duty equal to the inspection on flour, of one penny per package, would answer the end in view, is a matter submitted to the consideration of those who are more competent to decide on this question.

Philadelphia, September 30, 1788.

Number of veffels entered at the custom-house, Philadelphia, in the years 1786 and 1787.

Apples to It as		1786.			1787.
Ships,		91			81
Brigs,	-	196	-	-	228
Sloope,	-	450			380
Schooners,	the second second	163			173
Snows,		10	0 -		6
Cutters,			-	-	2
		-			-
	Total,	910	4 5	PERSONAL PROPERTY.	870

Statement

Philadelp and con Bucks co Chefter, Lancalte York, Cumberl Berks, Northam Bedford, Northun Westino Washing Fayette, Franklin Montgo Dauphir Luzern

Numbe

Males to Do. bet Do. 60

Female Do. ab

Males Femal

and to be made from betwee Mont, country

ert of our
y be enu.
tant, beef
flard, loa
furniture,
ir named
ir powder

ia.

rd. Upo orts, man found no n the fam fcertainin : namely ing eithe packages, nipection; ered in a tention to under the rtation is articularly

principal from this hief are, faddlery, , and thip nfuring a f the exhe coun-

flates, fe-

ht not be attention cargoes. e inspecer packin view, confidecompe-

, 1788. he years

1787. 228 380

173 6 870

Number of veffels entered at the custom-house, Boston.

In 1749, —	48	9
In 1773, During fix months of the year 1	- 51	7
During ax months of the year i	84, — 37	2

Statement of the number of taxable inhabitants in Pennfylvania, in the

	years	1760,	1770	, 1779:	an	ed 1	786.*			
	no.	1760		1770			1	779		1786
Philadelphia city and county,		8,321		10,455	100	91	{3,0	681		4,876
Bucks county,		3,148		3,177			4,0	67		4,273
Cheffer,		4,761		5,483			6,3	178		6,286
Lancalter,	10.4	5,631		6,608		1	8,4	33		5,839
York,	v .	3,302		4,426			0,5	181		6,254
Cumberland,		1,501		3,521			5,0	92		3,939
Berks,		3,016		3,302			4.0	662	. 0	4,732
Northampton,		1,987		2,793			3,6	000		3.967
Redford	-			7.6	-			101		2,632
Northumberland,						-	2,1	11		2.166
Westmoreland,	-		-				. 2,1	11		2,653
Washington,	•	-			-		-		-	3,908
Fayette, -		-			-			-		2,041
Franklin,	s 10				*				-	2,237
Montgomery,	-						-	,	-	3.725
Dauphin, -		-	7					-		2,831
Luzerne, -		- 1				7		- '		+
Total,		31,667		39,765			54	,683		66,925

Number of inhabitants in New York, in the years 1756, 1771, and 1786.

	WHIT	ES.	
Males under 16, Do. between 16 & 60, Do. 60 and upwards,	1756, 20,660 19,825 2,767	1776	1786 54,807 52,927 4,731
Total males, Females under 16, Do. above 16,	18,984 20,997	, - × in	51,766 55,765
Total females,	39,981		107,531
Total whites,	83,233 SLA	VES. 148,124	219,996
Males, Females,	7,564 5,978		9,521 9,368
Total flaves,	INDIANS,	19,883 paying taxes,	18,889

So often have the counties of this state been divided and subdividedand the boundaries altered, that a comparison in this statement can hardly bemade, except between the several totals: as, for instance, it would appear from the above table that Philadelphia county had decreased in population between the years 1779 and 1786—whereas the contrary is the case—for Montgomery county was struck off from it. The same is observable of all the counties wherein a decrease appears.—C.

+ No return. counties wherein a decrease appears .- C.

Besides the remarkable increase in population of the whites manifelt by the foregoing flatement, the reader will attend to the greater proportionable increase of the free beyond the enllaved. In 1756, the negroes were nearly as one to fix of the whites, and in 1771, not quite as one to feven; but in 1786, the proportion varies much. The flaves to the free people are only as one to eleven. This extraordinary disparity of increase, during the fecond period, can only be accounted for from the opportunity which was afforded to the flaves of the city of New York, Long, and Staten Islands, and the adjoining continent, to escape from their masters, during the pollellion, or influence of the British troops, over the southern counties of the flate.

Letters from a farmer in Pennsylvania, to the inhabitants of the British colonies. By John Dickinson, Esq. LETTER I.

My dear countrymen,

I A M a farmer, fettled, after a variety of fortunes, near the banks of the river Delaware, in the province of Pennfylvania. I received a liberal education, and have been engaged in the bufy fcenes of life; but am now convinced, that a man may be as happy without buftle, as with it. My farm is finall; my fervants are few, and good; I have a little money at interest; I wish for no more; my employment in my own affairs is easy; and with a contented grateful mind, undisturbed by wordly hopes or fears, relating to myself, I am completing the number of days allotted to me by divine goodness.

Being generally master of my time, I spend a good deal of it in a library, which I think the most valuable part of my small estate; and being acquainted with two or three gentlemen of abilities and learning, who honour me with their friendship, I have acquired, I believe, a greater knowledge in history, and the laws and constitution of my country, than is generally attained by men of my class, many of them not being so fortunate as I have been in the opportunities of getting

information,

From my infancy I was taught to love humanity and liberty. Enquiry and experience have fince confirmed my reverence for the leffons then given me, by convincing me more fully a their truth and excellence. Benevo lence towards mankind, excites withe for their welfare, and fuch withes es dear the means of fulfilling them. These can be found in liberty only and therefore her fatred cause one to be espoused by every man, on ever occasion, to the utmost of his power As a charitable, but poor person does not withhold his mite, because he cannot relieve all the diffresses of the miferable, so should not any honest man suppress his fentiments concerning freedom, however small their influ-ence is likely to be. Perhaps he " may touch some wheel," that will have an effect greater than he could reasonably expect.

These being my sentiments, I am encouraged to offer to you, my countrymen, my thoughts on some late transactions, that appear to me of the utmost importance to you. Conscious of my own defects, I have waited some time, in expectation of seeing the subject treated by persons much better qualified for the talk; but being therein disappointed, and apprehensive that longer delays will be injurious, I venture at length to request the attention of the public, praying, that these lines may be read with the same zeal for the happiness of British America with

which they were wrote.

With a good deal of surprise I have observed, that little notice has been taken of an act of parliament, as injurious in its principle to the liberties of these colonies, as the stampact was: I mean the act for suspending the legislation of New York.

The affembly of that government complied with a former act of parliament, requiring certain provisions to be made for the troops in America, in every particular, I think, except the articles of falt, pepper and vinega. In my opinion they acted imprudently, confidering all circumflances, not complying to far as would have given fatisfaction, as feveral colonia did; but my diffike of their condent in that inflance, has not blinded in

• 7 Geo. 3. ch. 59.

fo mach ceive, the in a ma freedom colonies If the gal and

we shall the troo dence fame ri Supply t and eve poedien to lay certain the mal mode if more p orderec of the I bects much ment o much i

us to divalidate pence in; and ry color to giv Great act re avoide their constitutions of the restriction of

An

had to the
gene
not, to
to co
they
right
st; a
their
Yori
their
be le
legif

affein

they a cal why be d Enquiry confirmed then given

ore fully d Beneva ites withe withes ex ing theat erty only on ever erion does fe he canof the mionest man oncerning neir influerhaps he that will he could

mts, I am my counome late me of the Confcive waited feeing the ich better ing therein five that s, I venattention afee lines zeal for rica with

fe I have has been nt, as inhe liberne flampfpending ernment of partuitions to

of parluitions to America, , except vinegar. prudennces, n uld have colonia conduct ded m fo much, that I cannot plainly perceive, that they have been punished in a manner permicious to American freedom, and justly alarming to all the colonies.

If the British parliament has a legal authority to iffue an order, that we shall furnish a fingle article for the troops here, and to compel obedence to that order, they have the fame right to iffue an order for us to fupply those troops with arms, clothes, and every necessary; and to compel obedience to that order also; in short, to lay any burdens they pleafe upon us. What is this but taxing us at a certain fum, and leaving to us only the manner of raifing it? How is this mode more tolerable than the stampact? Would that act have appeared more pleating to Americans, if, being ordered thereby to raile the fum total of the taxes, the mighty privilege had been left to them, of faying how much should be paid for an initrument of writing on paper, and how much for another on parchment?

An act of parliament, commanding us to do a certain thing, if it has any validity, is a tax upon us for the expense that accrues in complying with it; and for this reason, I believe, every colony on the continent, that chose to give a mark of their respect for Great Britain, in complying with the act relating to the troops, cautiously avoided the mention of that act, lest their conduct should be autributed to

as supposed obligation.

The matter being thus flated, the affembly of New York either had, or and not, a right to refule submission to that act. If they had, and I imanot, then the parliament had no right to compel them to execute it. they had not this right, they had no right to puntil them for not executing it; and therefore no right to suspend their legislation, which is a punish-ment. In fact, if the people of New York cannot be legally taxed but by their own representatives, they cannot be legally deprived of the privilege of legillation, only for infilling on that exclusive privilege of taxation. they may be legally deprived in such a case, of the privilege of legislation, why may they not, with equal reason, be deprived of every other privilege?

Or why may not every colony be treated in the fame manner, when any of them shall dare to deny their affent to any impositions, that shall be directed? Or what signifies the repeal of the stamp-act, if these colonies are to lose their other privileges, by not tamely surrendering that of taxasion?

There is one confideration, arshing from this suspension, which is not generally attended to, but thews its importance very clearly. It was not necellary that this fulpention should be caused by an act of parliament. The crown might have reftrained the go-vernor of New York, even from calling the affembly together, by its prerogative in the royal governments. This flee, I suppose, would have been taken, if the conduct of the affembly of New York had been regarded as an act of disobedience to the crown alone; but it is regarded as an act of "disobedience to the authority of "the British legislature "." This gives the fulpention a confequence valtiy more affecting. 11 15 parliamentary affection of the fupreme authority of the British legiflature over these colonies, in the point of taxation; and is intended to compel New York into a fubmillion to that authority. It feems, therefore, to me, as much a violation of the liberties of the people of that province, and confequently of all these colonies, as if the parliament had fent a number of regiments to be quartered upon them, till they should comply. For it is evident, that the suspension is meant as a compulsion; and the method of compelling is wholly indifferent. It is, indeed, probable, that the fight of red coats, and the found of drums would have been molt alarming; because people are gene-rally more influenced by their eyes and cars than by their reason. But whoever ferroully confiders the matter, mult perceive that a dread-ful flroke is aimed at the liberty of these colonies. I say, of these colonies; for the cause of one is the cause of all. If the parliament may lawfully deprive New York of any of her rights, it may deprive any or all the other colonies of their rights;

NOTE.

[.] See the act of suspension.

and nothing can polibly so much encourage such attempts, as a mutual inattention to the interests of each other. To divide, and thus to destroy, as the first political maxim in attacking those, who are powerful by their union. He certainly is not a wife man, who folds his arms, and repofes himself at home, viewing, with unconcern, the flames that have invaded his neighbour's house, without using when mr. Hampden's ship-money cause, for twenty shillings, was tried, all the people of England, with anxious expectation, sintereffed themselves in the important decision: and when the flightest point, respecting the freedom of one colony, is agitated, I carneflly wish, that all the rest may, with equal ardour, support their fifter. Very much may be faid on this fubjest : but I hope more at present is unneceffary.

With concern I have observed, that two affemblies of this province have fat, and adjourned, without taking any notice of this act. It may, perhaps, be afked, what would have been proper for them to do? I am by no means fond of inflammatory measures. I detest them. I should be forry that any thing should be done, which might juffly displease our fovereign, or our mother country. But a firm, modelt exertion of a free spirit, should never be wanting on public occasions. It appears to me, that it would have been sufficient for the affembly, to have ordered our agents to represent to the king's ministers, their sense of the suspending act, and to pray for its repeal. Thus we should have borne our testimony against it; and might therefore reasonably expeet, that, on a like occasion, we might receive the same assistance from

the other colonies.

Concordia res parvae crefcunt.

Small things grow great by concord.

A FARMER.

November 5, 1767.

(To be continued.)

The American crisis. No. 11. (Continued from Vol. 111. page 481.) "What's in the name of lord that I should fear,

"To bring my grievance to the public ear?" Churchill.

To LORD Hows.

UNIVERSAL empire is the pre rogative of a writer. His concerns are with all mankind, and though he cannot command their obedience, he can assign them their duty. The republic of letters is more ancient than monarchy, and of far higher character in the world than the vasfal court of Britain; he that rebels against reason is a real rebel, but he that in defence of reason, rebels against tyranny, has a better title to "desender of the faith" than George the third,

As a military man, your lording may hold out the fword of war, and call it the " ultima ratio regum?" the last reason of kings; we in return can shew you the sword of justice, and call it, " the best scourge of tyrants," The first of these two may threaten, or even frighten, for a while, and call a fickly languor over an infulted people, but reason will soon recover the debauch, and restore them again to tranquil fortitude. Your lordship, I find, has now commenced author, and published a proclamation; I too have published a crisis; as they stand, they are the antipodes of each other; both cannot rife at once, and one of them must descend : and so quick is the revolution of things, that your lordship's performance, I see, has already fallen many degrees from its first place, and is now just visible on the

edge of the political horizon.

It is surprising to what a pitch of infatuation blind folly and obstinacy will carry mankind, and your lordship's drowsy proclamation is a proof that it does not even quit them in their sleep. Perhaps you thought America too was taking a nap, and therefore chose, like satan to Eve, to whisper the delusion softly, lest you should awaken her. This continent, is too extensive to sleep all at once, and too watchful, even in its slumbers, not to startle, at the unhallowed foot of an invader. You may issue your proclamations, and welcome, for we have learned to "reve-

fulting ri rica for would g and it i feelings, ful, and who at t nument mafter h not eno Surely Arangel monarch wear a make hi kings ha years, fh bettow o and in you may Wolfey " I ferv " have ! " thus h " age." The truly ri tories, high de powers given t to be a great, the than we fame ri no do " The will fou or in Great I

rence of

ral Wa much la theconi mand th don, to or you grefs. fuch an and the turn the will fee ceived in a pro have a despise purpose your And o. II. age 481.) ord that |

the pub urchill.

is the pre His con nd though bedience ty. The e ancient r higher the vallal els againft e that in gainft tydefender ie third. lordthip war, and regum :" in return

yrants," threaten, and call ted peoover the again to lordship, author, n; I too y fland.

tice, and

other; one of quick is at your has alits first on the

itch of

bitinacy ir lorda proof hem in thought ap, and o Eve, left you ntinent,

all at n in its unhalou may d wel-"reve-

rence ourfelves," and fcorn the infulting ruffian that employs you. America for your deceased brother's fake would gladly have shewn you respect, and it is a new aggravation to her feelings, that Howe should be forgetful, and raise his sword against those, who at their own charge raifed a monument to his brother. But your maller has commanded, and you have not enough of nature left to refuse. Surely there must be fomething firangely degenerating in the love of monarchy, that can fo completely wear a man down to an ingrate, and make him proud to lick the dust that kings have trod upon. A few more and in some hour of future reflection you may probably find the fieness of Wolfey's despairing penitence, "had "I served my God as faithfully as I "have ferved my king, he would not "thus have forfaken me in my old " age."

The character you appear to us in is truly ridiculous. Your friends, the tories, announced your coming with high descriptions of your unlimited powers; but your proclamation has given them the lie, by shewing you to be a commissioner without authority. Had your powers been ever for great, they were nothing to us, farther than we pleafed; because we had the fame right which other nations had, to do what we thought was belt. "The united states of America," will found as pompoully in the world or in history as " the kingdom of Great Britain;" the character of general Washington will fill a page with as much luftre as that of lord Howe; and the congress have as much right to command the king and parliament of London, to defilt from legistation, as they or you have to command the congress. Only suppose how laughable fuch an edict would appear from us, and then, in that merry mood, do but turn the tables upon yourfelf, and you will fee how your proclamation is received here. Having thus placed you in a proper polition in which you may have a full view of folly, and learn to despise it, I hold up to you, for that purpose, the following quotation from your own lunarian proclamation, "And we (lord Howe and general Howe) "do command, (and in his majelty's name forfooth) "all fuch " persons as are affembled together under the name of general or pro-" vincial congrelles, committees, con-"ventions, or other affociations, by whatever name or names known " or dillinguished, to defist and ceafe " from all fuch treasonable actings

" and doings."

You introduce your proclamation by referring to your declarations of the 14th July and 19th of September. In the last of these, you funk yourfelf below the character of a private gentleman. That I may not feem to accuse you unjustly, I shall state the years, should you survive them, will circumstance: by a verbal invitation below on you the title of an old man, - of yours communicated to congress by general Sullivan, then a prisoner on his parole, you fignified your defire of conferring with fome members of that body as private gentlemen. It was beneath the dignity of the American congress to pay any regard to a message that at best was but a genteel affront, and had too much of the ministerial complexion of tampering with private perfons; and which might pro-bably have been the case, had the gentlemen who were deputed on that business, possessed that easy kind of virtue which an English courtier is fo truly diffinguished by. Your request, however, was complied with, for honest men are naturally more tender of their civil than their The interview ended political fame. as every fenfible man thought it would; for your lordship knows, as well as the writer of the crifis, that it is impossible for the king of England to promife the repeal, or even the revifal, of any acts of parliament; wherefore, on your part you had nothing to fay, more than to request, m the room of demanding, the entire furrender of the continent; and then, if that was complied with, to promife that the inhabitants should escape with their lives. This was the upshot of the conference. You informed the conferees that you were two months in foliciting these powers. We ask, what powers? for, as commillioner, you have none. If you mean the power of pardoning, it is an oblique proof, that your mafter was determined to facrifice all before him; and that you were two months in

diffuading him from his purpole. An- To fet you right, fir, we tell you other evidence of his favage obstinacy! From your own account of the matter, we may justly draw these two conclusions: first, that you serve a monster: and secondly, that never was a commissioner sent on a more foolish errand than yourseit. plain language may perhaps found uncouthly to an ear vitiated by courtly refinements: but words were made for use, and the fault lies in deserving them, or the abuse in applying them

unfairly.

Soon after your return to New-York, you published a very illiberal and unmanly handbill against the congrefs; for it was certainly stepping out of the line of common civility, first to screen your national pride by foliciting an interview with them as private gentlemen, and in the conclu-tion to endeavour to deceive the multitude by making an hand bill attack on the whole body of the congress; you got them together under one name, and abused them under another. But the king you ferve, and the cause you support, afford you to few inflances of acting the gentleman, that out of pity to your fituation, the congress par-doned the infult by taking no notice of it.

You fay in that hand bill, "that " they, the congress, disavowed every " purpose for reconciliation not con-" fonant with their extravagant and "inadmiffible claim of independence." Why, God bless me! what have you to do with our independence? we asked no leave of yours to fet it up; we alk no money of yours to support it; we can do better without your fleets and armies than with them; you may foon have enough to do to protect yourselves without being burdened with us. We are very willing to be at peace with you, to buy of you and fell to you, like young beginners in the world, to work for our own living; therefore, why do you put yourselves out of cash, when we know you cannot fpare it, and we do not defire you to run into debt? I am willing, fir, you should see your folly in every view I can place it, and for that reafon descend sometimes to tell you in jest what I wish you to see in earnest. But to be more serious with you, why do you fay "their" independence ?

that the independency is ours, nor theirs. The congress were authorised by every flate on the continent u publish it to all the world, and in 6 doing are not to be confidered as the inventors, but only as the heralds the proclaimed it, or the office from white the fense of the people received a la gal form; and it was as much any or all their heads were worth to have treated with you, on the fubject of fubmission, under any name whatever. But we know the men is whom we have trufted; can England fay the same of her parliament?

I come now more particularly to your proclamation of the 30th of Nov. Had you gained an entire conquest over all the armies of America. and then put forth a proclamation, offering (what you call) mercy, your conduct would have had some specious show of humanity; but to creep by furprise into a province, and there endeavour to terrify and feduce the inhabitants from their just allegiance to the reft, by promifes which you neither meant nor were able to fulfil, is both cruel and unmanly: cruel in its effects; because unless you can keep all the ground you have marched over, how are you, in the words of your proclamation, to fecure to your pro-felytes "the enjoyment of their pro-perty?" What are to become either of your new-adopted subjects, or your old friends the tories, in Burlington, Bordentown, Trenton, Montholly, and many other places, where you proudly lorded it for a few days, and then fled with the precipitation of a purfued thief? What, I fay, are to become of those wretches? What are to become of those who went over to you from this city and state? What more can you fay to them than "thift for yourselves?" Or what more can they hope for than to wander like vagabonds over the face of the earth? You may now tell them to take their leave of America, and Recomall that once was theirs. mend them, for confolation, to your mafter's court : there perhaps they may make a shift to live on tig fcraps of some dangling parasite, and chuse companions among thousand like themselves. A traitor is the four est fiend on earth.

In a thank yo to the c this rate. without the ill po generous you let would ha which w ing fort to fusped fay, a all their

take the I an with th eafe, an mischief given th lity, an viction punishm with tar taking f behavio feel a the fire he is o cipal vi by the bribed We dif fuch tri ones are duty to punish from th cle of imagine tainted corrupt lies am in the dicted, and the but the ing wa pears 1 ence of fpeaku go a gr charact nefty r men h and ca

of life

have n Vo In a political fense we ought to thank you for thus bequeathing estates to the continent; we shall foon, at this rate, be able to carry on a war without expence, and grow rich by the ill policy of lord Howe, and the generous desection of the tories. Had you set your foot into this city, you would have bestowed estates upon us which we never thought of, by bringing forth traitors we were unwilling to suspect. "But these men" you will say, "are his majesty's most faithful subjects; "let that honour then be all their fortune, and let his majesty

ell you,

ers, not

thorifed,

nent to

nd in 6

d as the

alds the

m which

ed a la

much a

Worth

on the

ny name

e men ii England

larly to

of Nov.

ire con-

merica,

mation,

cy, your

fpeci-

o creep

d there

luce the

lance to

ou nei-

el in its

an keep

of your

ur pro-

eir pro-

e either

or your

lington,

ntholly.

ere you

ys, and

on of a

are to

What

ent over

What

n than

r · what

o wan-

face of

ll them

ca, and

Recom-

ion, to

perhaps

on the

te, and

oufand

ne four

take them to himself. I am now thoroughly difgusted with them; they live in ungrateful ease, and bend their whole minds to mischief. It seems as if God had given them over to a spirit of infidelity, and that they are open to conviction in no other line but that of punishment. It is time to have done with tarring, feathering, carting, and taking fecurities for their future good behaviour. Every fensible man must feel a conscious shame at seeing a poor fellow hawked for a thew about the fireets, when it is known, that he is only the tool of fome principal villain, biaffed into his offence by the force of falle reasoning, or bribed thereto through fad necessity. We dishonour ourselves by attacking fuch triffing characters, while greater ones are fulfered to escape. Tis our duty to find them out, and their proper punishment would be to exile them from the continent for ever. The circle of them is not fo great as some imagine. The influence of a few has tainted many who are not naturally corrupt. A continual circulation of lies among those who are not much in the way of hearing them contra-dicted, will in time pass for truth: and the crime lies not in the believer, but the inventor. I am not for declaring war against every man that appears not fo warm as myself. Difference of constitution, temper, habit of fpeaking, and many other things, will go a great way in fixing the outward character of a man, yet simple ho-nesty may remain at bottom. Some men have naturally a military turn, and can brave hardships and the risk of life, with a chearful face: others have not; no flavery appears to them Vol. IV. No. III.

fo great as the fatigue of arms, and no terror to powerful as that of perfonal danger. What can we fay? We cannot alter nature; neither ought we to punish the fon because the father begot him in a cowardly mood. However, I believe most men have more courage than they know of, and that a little at first is enough to begin with. I knew the time when I thought that the whiffling of a cannon bail would have frightened me almost to death: but I have fince tried it, and find I can stand it with as little discomposure, and (I believe) with a much easier conscience than your lordship. The same dread would fituation: for my folemn belief of your cause, is, that it is hellish and damnable; and under that conviction, every thinking man's heart must fail him.

From a concern, that a good cause should be dishonoured by the least disunion among us, I faid in my former paper, No. I. that, "should the ene"my now be expelled, I wish, with " all the fincerity of a christian, that "the names of whig and tory might never more be mentioned:" but there is a knot of men among us, of fuch a venomous cast, that they will not admit even one's good wishes to act in their favour. Instead of rejoicing that heaven had, as it were, providentially preserved this city from plunder and destruction, by delivering fo great a part of the enemy into our hands, with to little effusion of blood, they flubbornly affected to difbelieve it, until within an hour, nay half an hour of the prisoners arriving: and the quakers put forth a testimony, dated the twentieth of December, figned John Pemberton, declaring their attachment to the British government. These men are continually harping on the great sin of our bearing arms: but the king of Britain may lay waste the world in blood and famine, and they, poor fallen fouls, have nothing to fay.

In some future paper, I intend to distinguish between the different kinds of persons who have been denominated tories: for this I am clear in, that all are not so, who have been called so, nor all men whigs, who were once thought so: and as I mean

L

not to conceal the name of any true friend, when there shall be occasion to mention him; neither will I that of an enemy, who ought to be known, let his rank, station, or religion be

what it may.

Much pains have been taken by fome to fet your lordship's private character in an amiable light : but as it has chiefly been done by men who know nothing about you, and who are no ways remarkable for their attachment to us, we have no just authority for believing it. George the third was imposed upon us by the fame arts: but time has at length done him juftice: and the fame fate may probably attend your lordship. Your avowed purpose here, is, to kill, conquer, plunder, pardon, and enflave: and the ravages of your army, through the Jerlies, have been marked with as much barbarism, as if you had openly professed yourself the prince of rufhans. Not even the appearance of humanity has been preferved either on the march or the retreat of your troops. No general order, that I could ever learn, has ever been iffued to prevent or even forbid your troops from robbery, wherever they came: and the only instance of justice, if it can be called fuch, which has diffinguilhed you for impartiality, is, that you treated and plundered all alike. What could not be carried away, have been destroyed: and mahogany fur-niture has been deliberately laid on the fire for fuel, rather than the men should be fatigued with cutting wood. There was a time, when the whigs confided much in your supposed candour, and the tories rested themselves on your favour. The experiments have now been made, and failed : and every town, nay every cottage, in the Jersies, where your arms have been, is a testimony against you. How you may rest under this facrifice of character, I know not : but this I know, that you fleep and rife with the daily curses of thousands upon you. Perhaps, the mifery which the tories have futtered by your proffered mercy, may give them some claim to their country's pity, and be in the end the best favour you could shew them.

In a folio general order book belonging to colonel Rahl's battalion, taken at Trenton, and now in the

possession of the council of fafety for this flate, the following barbarous order is frequently repeated: "His excellency the commander in chief orders that all inhabitants which shall be found with arms, not having an offi-cer with them, shall be immediately taken and hung up." How many you may thus have privately facrificed, we know not; and the account can only be fettled in another world. Your treatment of prisoners, in order to diffress them to enlift into your infernal fervice, is not to be equalled by any inflance in Europe. Yet this is the humane lord Howe, and his brother, whom the tories, and their three-quarter kindred, the quakers, or some of them at least, have been holding up for patterns of justice and mercy !

A bad cause will ever be supported by bad means, and bad men: and whoever will be at the pains of examining strictly into things, will find that one and the fame spirit of oppression and impiety, more or less, governs through your whole party in both countries. Not many days ago, I accidentally fell in company with a perion of this city, noted for espouling your cause; and on my remarking to him, that it appeared clear to me, by the late providential turn of affairs, that God Almighty was visibly on our fide; he replied, we care nothing for that; you may have him, and welcome; if we have but enough of the devil on our fide, we shall do. However carelessly this be spoken, matters not: 'tis still the insensible principle that directs all your conduct, and will at last most affuredly deceive and ruin you.

If ever a nation was mad and foolish, blind to its own interest, and bent on its own destruction, it is Britain. There are fuch things as national fins: and though the punishment of individuals may be referved to another world, national punishment can only be inflicted in this world. Britain, as a nation, is, in my inmost belief, the greatest and most ungrateful offender against God, on the face of the Bleffed with all the whole earth. commerce the could with for, and furnished by a vast extent of domi-nion with the means of civilizing both the eastern and western world,

the has r than pro 66 thunde whole c get. Li war her for proc India 1 wretche Of late national dellructi cent's, the fwe " peace are fer foolish trafficin people, count v other b fooner reckoni have fi ftruck : dual pe of form to her, I with

Perh for ferrin Engineere which me.

By expect

could

when

nor in how a neralf and in your a and fh min y drafts to let may a one; doubl alway canno that v tage (

draw

hip

the has made no other use of both, than proudly to idolize her own "thunder," and rip up the bowels of whole countries, for what she could get. Like Alexander, she has made war her sport, and inflicted misery for prodigality sake. The blood of India is not yet repaid, nor the wretchedness of Africa yet requited. Of late, the has enlarged her lift of national cruelties, by her butcherly dell'ruction of the Caribbs of St. Vincent's, and in returning an answer by the fword, to the meek prayer for "peace, liberty, and fafety." These are ferious things: and whatever a foolish tyrant, a debauched court, a trafficing legislature, or a blinded people, may think, the national account with heaven must some day or other be fettled. All countries have fooner or later been called to their reckoning. The proudest empires have funk, when the balance was flruck : and Britain, like an individual penilent, must undergo her day of forrow, and the fooner it happens to her, the better. As I wish it over, I wish it to come, but withal wish

that it may be as light as possible.

Perhaps your lordship has no taste for serious things. By your connexious in England, I should suppose not therefore I shall drop this part of the subject, and take it up in a line in which you will better understand

me.

fety for ous or-

His ex-

nef or-

shall be

an offi-

ediately

many

rificed, int can world.

in or-

to your

qualled

et this

and his

d their

uakers,

e been

ce and

ported

: and

of exa-

ll find

of op-

r lefs,

arty in

ys ago,

with a

espousemarklear to

urn of

as vifi-

e care

e him,

nough

all do.

poken,

enfible

nduct,

eceive

fool-

d bent

ritain.

ational

ent of

ano-

nt can

ritain,

ef, the fender

of the

ll the

, and

domi-

lizing

world,

By what means, may I ask, do you expect to conquer America? If you could not effect it in the summer when our army was less than yours, nor in the winter, when we had none, how are you to do it? In point of generalship, you have been outwitted, and in point of fortitude, outdone: your advantages turn out to your lofs, and shew us that it is in our power to ruin you by gifts. Like a game of drafts we can move out of one square, to let you come in, in order that we may afterwards take two or three for one; and as we can always keep a double corner for ourselves, we can always prevent a total deseat. You cannot be fo infensible, as not to see that we have two to one the advantage of you, because we conquer by a drawn game, and you lose by it. Burgoyne might have taught your lordhip this knowledge; he has been

long a fludent in the doctrine of chan-

I have no other idea of conquering countries than by funding the armies which defend them: have you done this, or can you do this? If you have not, it would be civil in you to let your proclamations alone for the prefent; otherwife, you will ruin more tories by your grace and favour than you will whigs by your arms.

Were you to obtain possession of this city, you would not know what to do with it, more than to plunder it. To hold it, in the manner you hold New York, would be an additional dead weight upon your hands; and if a general conquest is your object, you had better be without the city than with it. When you have defeated all our armies, the cities will fall into your hands of themselves; but to ereep into them in the manner you got into Princeton, Trenton, &c. is like robbing an orchard in the night, before the fruit be ripe, and running away in the morning. Your experi-ment in the Jerfies is sufficient to teach you that you have something more to do than barely to get into other people's houses; and your new converts, to whom you promifed all manner of protection, and feduced into new guilt by pardoning them from their former virtues, must begin to have a very contemptible opinion both of your power and policy. Your authority in the Jerfies is now reduced to the finall circle which your army occupies, and your proclamation is no where elfe feen, unless it be to be laughed at. The mghty fubduers of the continent are retreated into a nutshell, and the proud forgivers of our fins, are fled from those they came to pardon; and all this at a time when they were dispatching veffel after veffel to England, with the great news of every day. In thort, you have managed your Jersey expedition so very dextroully that the dead only are conquerors, because none will dispute the ground with

In all the wars you have formerly been concerned in, you had only armies to contend with; in this case, you have both an army and a country to combat with. In former wars, the countries followed the sate of their ca-

pitals; Canada fell with Quebec; and Minorca, with Port Mahon or St. Philips; by fubduing those, the conquerors opened a way into, and became maffers of the country: here it is otherwise; if you get possession of a city here, you are obliged to shut yourselves up in it, and can make no other use of it, than to spend your countrys money in. This is all the advantage you have drawn from New York; and you would draw lefs from Philadelphia, because it requires more force to keep it, and is much farther from the sea. A pretty figure you and the tories would cut in this city, with a river full of ice, and a town full of fire; for the immediate consequence of your getting here would be, that you would be cannonaded out again, and the tories be obliged to make good the damage; and this, fooner or later, will be the fate of New York.

I wish to see the city faved, not so much from military, as from natural 'Tis the hiding-place of women and children, and lord Howe's When I put all the circumstances together which ought to be taken, I laugh at your notion of conquering America. Because you lived, in a little country, where an army might run over the whole in a few days, and where a fingle company of foldiers might put a multitude to the rout, you expected to find it the same here. It is plain that you brought over with you all the narrow notions you were bred up with, and imagined that a proclamation in the king's name was to do great things; but Englishmen always travel for knowledge, and your lordship, I hope, will return, if you return at all, much wifer than you came.

We may be surprifed by events we did not expect, and in that interval of recollection you may gain some temporary advantage: such was the case a sew weeks ago: but we soon ripen again into reason, collect our strength, and while you are preparing for a triumph, we come upon you with a defeat. Such it has been and such it would be were you to try it an hundred times over. Were you to garrifon the places you might march over, in order to secure their subjection, (for remember you can do it by no other means) your army would be like a

fiream of water running to nothing, By the time you reached from New York to Virginia, you would be reduced to a ftring of drops not capable of hanging together; while we by te-treating from flate to flate, like a nver turning back upon afelf, would acquire strength in the fame proportion as you loft it, and in the end be capable of overwhelming you. The country in the mean time would fuffer; but 'tis a day of fullering, and we ought to expect it. What we contend for is worthy the affliction we may go through. If we get but bread to eat, and any kind of raunent to put on, we ought, not only to be contented, but More than that we ought thankful. not to look for, and less than that, heaven has not yet suffered us to want. He that would fell his birth-right for a little falt, is as worthless as he who fold it for porridge without fall. And he that would part with it for a gay coat, or a plain coat, ought for ever to be a flave in buff. What are falt, fugar, and finery to the inestimable bleifings of " liberty and fafety?" Or what are the inconveniencies of a few months to the tributary bondage of ages? The meanest peasant in of ages? The meanest peasant in America, blessed with these sentiments, is a happy man, compared with a New York tory; he can eat his morfel without repining, and when he has done, can sweeten it with a repast of wholesome air : he can take his child by the hand and blefs it, without feeling the confcious thame of negletting a parent's duty.

In publishing these remarks, I have several objects in view. On your part, they are, to expose the folly of your pretended authority, as a commissioner—the wickedness of your cause in general—and the impossibility of your conquering us at any rate. On the part of the public, my meaning is, to shew them their true and folid interest; to encourage them to their own good; to remove the search falsties, which bad men had spread, and weak men had encouraged; and to excite in all men a love for union, and a chearfulness for duty.

I shall submit one more case to you, respecting your conquest of this country, and then proceed to new observations.

of the conti-perfe, every where elfe h gage to re-al hen have n yet you w ofs as you over the coor prevent they should kept them t purs to di call it a con cat a pour but when ed time, y It has b suppose h he really arrogated world flic than this been able foreign at campaign me numb otheers at equal wit Helians to protect

Suppose of

and, we all ena Engli Her of petied the air foldier taken

fion: an poor fig Well I

America

money to

milance, highy, the the rebe

and forti battles, by thus

we shall

ply thup

prefere of late by as

Suppose our armies in every part of the continent immediately to difperfe, every man to his home, or where elfe he might be fafe, and en-gage to re-affemble again on a certain future day. It is clear that you would then have no army to contend with; yet you would be as much at a loss as you are now: you would be fraid to fend your troops in parties over the continent, either to difarm, or prevent us from affembling, leit they should not return : and while you kept them together, having no army of ours to dispute with, you could not all it a conquest. You might furnish cut a pompous page in the London Guette, or the New York paper : but when we returned at the appointed time, you would have the fame work to do you had at first.

nothing.

m New

be re-

capable

e by re-

ike a n-

propor-

e end he

. The ould fuf-

and we

contend

may go

to cat.

on, we

ve ought

an that,

o want.

ight for

as he

out fait.

it for a

ght for

hat are

effima-

fety ?"

ics of a

ondage

ant in

fenti-

ed with

s mor-

ien he

a re-

ake his

thout

eglett-

I have

olly of

COM-

ofubi-

y rate.

mean-

ic and icm to

fears

ncou-

a love

s for

ile to

f thus

new

had

NUME

It has been the folly of Britain to suppose herself more powerful than the really is, and by that means have arrogated to herfelf a rank in the world fae is not entitled to: for more han this century pall, the has not been able to carry on a war without foreign athitance. In Marlborough's compaigns, and from that day to this, the number of German troops and officers affifting her, have been about equal with her own. Ten thouland Heilians were fent to England laft war, to protect her from a French invafion; and the would have cut but a poor figure in her Canadian and Well Indian expeditions, had not America been lavish of her men and money to help her along. The only ndance, in which she was engaged high, that I can recollect, was against the rebellion in Scotland in forty-five and forty-fix, and in that, out of three battles, she was twice beaten, till by thus reducing their numbers, (as we shall yours), and taking a supply thip, that was coming to Scotand, with clothes, arms, and money, is we have often done) the was at at enabled to defeat them.

England was never famous by land. Her officers have generally been fulpetted of cowardice, have more of the air of a dancing mafter, than a foldier; and by the fample we have taxen prisoners, we begin to give the preference to ourfelves. Her firength of late has laid in her extravagance : be as her finances and her credit are

now low, her finews in that line begin to fail fail. As a nation, the is the poorest in Europe: for were the whole kingdom, and all that is in it. to be put up to tale, like the effate of a bankrupt, it would not ferch as much as the owes. Yet this thoughtlefs wretch must go to war, and with the avowed delign, too, of making us bealts of burden, to support her in riot and debauchery, and to affift her afterwards in diffrelling those nations who are now our best friends. This ingratitude may fuit a tory, or the unchriftian previlhness of a fallen quaker, but none clic.

Tis the unhappy temper of the English, to be pleafed with any war, right or wrong, be it but faccefsful; but they foon grow discontented with ill fortune : and it is an even chance, that they are as clamorous for peace next fummer, as the king and his ministers were for war last winter. In this natural view of things, your lordthip stands in a very ugly, critical situation. Your whole character is flaked upon your laurels. If they wither, you wither with them. If they flourish, you cannot live long to look at them; and at any rate, the black account hereafter is not far off. What lately appeared to us misfortines, were only bleifings in difguife; and the feeming advantages on your fide, have turned out to our profit. Even our loss of this city, as far as we can fee, might be a principal gain to us. The more furface you spread over, the thinner you will be, and the eafter wiped away": and our confolation, under that apparent difafter, would be, that the effaces of the tories would be fecurities for the repairs. In thort, there is no old ground we can fail upon, but fome new foundation rifes again to support us, " We have put, fir, our hands to the plough-and curied be he that looketh back."

Your king, in his speech to parksment, last spring, declared to them, that "he had no doubt but the great force they had enabled him to fend to America, would ellectually reduce the rebellious colonies." Is has not -nesther can it. Bit it has done just enough, to lay the foundation of its own next year's run. You are fentible that you left England in a divided diffracted flate of politics, and, by the

command you had here, you became a principal prop in the court party: their fortunes rest on yours : by a single express, you can fix their value with the public, and the degree to which their spirits shall rife or fall. They are in your hands as flock, and you have the fecret of the alley with Thus fituated, and connected, you become the unintentional, mechanical inflrument of your own and their overthrow. The king and his ministers put conquest out of doubt, and the credit of both depended on the proof. To support them in the interim, it was necessary that you thould make the most of every thing : and we can tell by Hugh Gaine's New York paper, what the complexion of the London Gazette is. With fuch a lift of victories, the nation cannot expect you will ask new fupplies; and to confess your want of them, would give the lie to your triumphs, and impeach the king and his ministers of treasonable deception. If you make the necessary demand at home, your party finks: if you make it not, you fink yourfelf. To ask it now, is too late, and to ask it before, was too foon, and unlefs it arrive quickly, will be of no use. In thort, the part you have to act, cannot be acted: and I am fully perfuaded. that all you have to truff to, is, to do the best with what force you have got, or little more. Though we have greatly excelled you in point of generalship, and bravery of men, yet, as a people, we have not entered into the full foul of enterprize: for I, who know England, and the disposition of the people well, am confident, that it is easier for us to effect a revolution there, than you a conquest here. A few thousand men, landed in England, with the declared defign of deposing the present king, bringing his ministers to trial, and fetting up the duke of Gloucester in his stead, would affuredly carry their point, while you were groveling here ignorant of the matter. As I fend all my papers to England, this, like Common Sense, will find its way there: and though it may put one party on their guard, it will inform the other, and the nation in general, of our defign to help them.

Thus far, fir, I have endeavoured

to give you a picture of prefent affairt you may draw from it what conclusion you please. I wish as well to the true prosperity of England as youca but I confider independence as An rica's natural right and interest, a never could see any real differvice would be to Britain. If an Engli merchant receives an order, and paid for it, it fignifies nothing to h who governs the country. This is a where expressed myfelf over warm it is from a fixt immovable hatred have, and ever had, to cruel men an cruel meafures. I have likewife a aversion to monarchy, as being too de basing to the dignity of man; but never troubled others with my notion till very lately, nor ever published fyllable in England in my life. Wha I write is pure nature, and my per and my foul have ever gone together. My writings I have always given away, referving only the expence of printing and paper, and fometimes not ever that. I have never courted either fame or interest, and my manner of life, to those who know it, will judify what I fay. My fludy is to be useful. and if your lordship love mankind a well as I do, you would, feeing you cannot conquerus, cast about and lend your hand towards accomplishing a peace. Our independence, with God's bleffing, we will maintain against all the world; but as we wish to avoid evil ourselves, we wish not to institution others. I am never over inquifitive into the fecrets of the cabinet, but I have some notion, if you neglect the prefent opportunity, that it will not be in our power to make a feparate peace with you afterwards; for whatever treaties or alliances we form, we shall most faithfully abide by; wherefore you may be deceived, if you think you can make it with us at any time. A lasting independent peace is my wish, end, and aim; and to accomplish that, "I pray God the Americans may never be defeated and I trust while they have good offieers, and are well commanded, and willing to be commanded, that they never will.' COMMON SENSE.

Philadelphia, Jan. 13, 1777.

(To be continued.)

A Pindaric ode on friendship .- By Thomas Godfrey.

FRIENDSHIP! all hail! thou dearest tie,
We mortals here below can claim,
To blend our else unhappy lives with joy;
My breast inspire,
With thy true genuine fire,
While to thy facred name,

I strike the golden lyre. Cloth'd in pure, empyrean light, For vulgar eyes thou shin'st too bright:

ent affairs conclusion

ell to the

e as Am

tereff, a

Hervice

n Engl

er, and

This is

have an

hatred

l men an

kewife a

ng too de

in; but !

ny notiona ublished:

e. What my pen

together.

ven away.

f printing

not even

ed either

nanner of

ill juthfy

be uleful

ankind as

eing you

and lend

lifhing a

th God'i

gainft all

to avoid

to inflict

cabinet.

u neglect

t it will

e a fepa-

rds ; for

we form,

de by ;

ived, if

with us

pendent

im; and

God the

lefeated,

od ofned, and

hat they

NSE.

7.

For while they gaze,
Thy dazzling rays
Dim their too feeble fight.
But fouls uncloy'd with fenfual toys,
Souls who feek true mental joys,
May, phenix-like, fublimely foar,
May all thy heav'nly charms explore,
And wanton in the glorious blaze,

OG ***! if now no charming maid Waits thy pencil's pow'rful aid, That when her charms shall fade away, And her pleasing form decay— That when her eyes no more shall roll, Or heaving sighs betray her soul—

Still by thy art,
The flubborn heart,
To melt and into love betray—
Attend! I fing that pow'r divine,
Whose heav'nly influence sways such souls as thine,
Souls, by virtue made the same,
Friendship's pow'rful ties may claim:
And happy they,
Without allay.

Without allay,
Bleft in the gen'rous flame.

Thus in his tent immur'd,

Thetis's angry fon
Forgot the laurels he had won;
And whilst love's slames his bosom burn'd,
His beauteous captive lost he mourn'd;
And Ilium in his grief slood well secur'd;
All Grecia's chiefs, dismay'd,

Around him wait,
And vainly supplicate his aid.
Old Nestor's eloquence was vain,
Ulysses' cunning could not gain
The chief to draw his sword.

In angry flate, He fullen fate, Nor deign'd to give a word.

But when Patroclus' much-lov'd shade, Pale, with blood and dust array'd, Appear'd unto his view— Friendship fir'd his godlike breast, Conquer'd love the pow'r confeit, And in a sigh withdrew. Thus the ghoft-

" Attend, attend my call:

"Let not the vaunting Trojans boaff;

"But, oh! revenge my fall!" With rage the hero's bosom glows,

His blood in swifter current flows; See, how his eye-balls roll !

And fpeak the anguish of his foul:
"Revenge, revenge," Patroclus cry'd:
Quick at the word,

He feiz'd his fword,

And clasp'd his fevenfold shield. Revenge, revenge," Pelides loud reply d, And rush'd into the field.

Wild as the wind he went Through the aftonish'd foe; While Death, his fad concomitant,

Attends each fatal blow. With heaps of flain,

He strews the plain; As when rough Boreas loudly blows, Huge oaks and lofty pines around he throws.

Cowards revive when he appears, And banish from their breasts their fears; Nor death can more affright: His presence ev'ry bosom warms,

They clank with horrid din their arms, And with new courage fraught, renew the fight.

Now shouts around, And dying cries A horrid found! Assail the skies;

And now the fainting Trojans yield The long-disputed honours of the field.

Round the field Achilles flies, For Hettor he cries, At length the Trojan chief efpies, Horribly glorious midst the war: Upon his bloody shield the god of day

Darts pendant rays The crimfon mirror far Reflects the blaze;

And all around him glories play. Patroclus' mantle loofely flung, The pledge of brave Achilles' love, And by the fair Ægina wove, Upon his manly shoulder hung.

The fatal spoil Achilles spies, And indignation lightn'd in his eyes.

For friendship this—for friendship this," he said, And in his bosom drove the shining blade.

Down the mighty Dardan fell, And in a groan expires; Ill-fated Ilium gave a yell, And dreads her future fires. In vain all-beauteous Venus flrove To ward the threatning blow;

In vain the mov'd,
In vain he lov'd:
Those raging fires
And wild desires,
To friendship's purer flame must bow.
Though love, the sensual appetite,
Tumultuous rise a while,
Friendship yields a calm delight,
And will for ever smile.

-4--

The morning invitation, By N. Evans. A. M.

SEQUESTER'D from the city's noise,
Its tumults and fantassic toys,
Fair nymphs and swains retire,
Where Delaware's far-rolling tide
Majestic winds by Glo'sler's side,
Whose shades new joys inspire,

There Innocence and Mirth refort,
And round its banks the Graces fport,
Young Love, Delight, and Joy:
Bright bluthing Health unlocks his forings.
Each grove around its fragrance flings,
With fweets that never cloy.

Soon as from out the orient main,
The fun afcends th' etherial plain,
Bepearling ev'ry lawn—
Wild, warbling wood-notes float around,
While Echo doubles ev'ry found,
To bail the gladfome dawn.

Now, Celia, with thy Chloe, rife, Ye fair, unlock those sadiant eyes, Nor more the pillow press: Now rife, and taste of vertial bliss, Romantic dreams and fleep dismiss, New joys your fende shall bless.

Whether along the velvet green,
Adorning all the fylvan feene,
The fair incline to ftray—
Where lofty trees o'ershade the wave,
And zephyrs leave their facred cave,
Along the streams to play:

There lovely views the river crown,
Woods, meadows, ships, yon spiry town,
Where wit and beauty reign;
Where Chloe's and fair Celia's charms
Fill many a youth with love's alarms,
Sweet pleasure mix'd with pain:

Or whether o'er the fields ye trip, At you falubrious fount to fip, Immur'd in darkforme fhadeAround whose sides magnolias bloom, Whose silver blossoms deck the gloom, And scent the spicy glade.

These are Aurora's rural sweets—
Fresh dew-drops, slow'rs, and green retreats,
Perfume the balmy air:
Rise, then, and greet the new-born day;
Rise, fair ones, join the linnet's lay,
And nature's pleasures share.

So shall gay health pour cheeks adorn,
With blushes sweeter than the morn.
And fresh as early day:
And then, that Glo'ster is the place,
To add to beauty's brightest grace,
The world around shall fay.

Eulogy .- Inscribed to mrs. * * * * * *.

Muse, who ne'er to flatt'ry strung the lyre, Nor truth infring'd, falle favour to inspire, Whose foul, superior to a fordid fate, No arts can practife to improve its flate, To merit renders what is merit's due, And bows to ******, fairest of the few, Whose forms are beauteous, and whose hearts are true,
'Tis not that fortune's richest gifts are thine, 'Tis not that grace and beauty bid thee shine At once the most admir'd and envy'd fair, Posses'd of all that claims ambition's care-These are th' advantages of chance or art: But thine's a nobler boall, the feeling heart, Where sweet benevolence maintains her court, To which the virtues and the loves refort; Where friendship ministers her fov'reign will, And charity provides for ev'ry ill-Where conjugat affection warmly glows, And each fond wish a mother's bosom knows-Where filial piety's with pride confes'd, And each lov'd fifter's by a fifter blefs'd-Where hospitality's strong welcome greets, And gives civility its choicest sweets-Where tend'rest treatment chears the menial train, And takes from servitude its galling chain: Virtues like these the muse must e'er admire; To fing fuch merit truth has flrung the lyre.

Forei

O N the fleet the line, a Borifthen Oxacow, of the ri Kinburn, the eafler

the eafter
The pier in chies vice admond, lay Kinburn, feemed d fea ran v flrong on Turkish vantages, mouth o commandiep wifooner vembayed

and his of The fonfet we both of flaips of ran agre the Tumiral.

> pled wi was drefhore, a ing in the ed them tion; bugain the fhelter The cawere it admiral line, we rain pa Many driven was en

got po and ha Two the Fr Septen in the Picard

Foreign Intelligence.

LONDON, June go.

N the 26th of June the Turkish of fleet, confifting of 57 ships of the line, appeared off the entrance of Borishenes. The Turkish fortress, Oxacow, stands on the western side. of the river; the Rushan fortress, Kinburn, lies nearly opposite to it on

the eaftern shore.

The prince of Nassau, commander in chief of the Russau fleet, with vice admiral Paul Jones, as his second, lay at anchor under the guns of Kinburn, waiting for the Turks, who seemed disposed to attack them. The fea ran very high, and the wind was frong on the Russian shore. Turkish admiral, under these defadvantages, had the madness to enter the mouth of the river. The Ruffian commanders fuffered him to take this flep without moleflation; but no fooner were the Turks completely embayed, than the prince of Naffau and his colleague began to move.

The firing on both fides at the first onfet was tremendous; but for want both of skill and discipline, the largest faips of the Turkish sleet, presently ran aground, particularly the thips of the Turkith admiral and vice ad-

The Rushan squadron now grap-pled with the Turks. The conflict was dreadful, the batteries on the shore, as well as the ships, all join-ing in the fight. The Turks defend-ed themselves with altonishing resolution; but very few of their thips could gain the Black Sea .-- Some ran for helter under the guns of Oczakow. The capital flip, on board of which were the Turkish admiral and viceadmiral, and three other ships of the line, were blown up. The old caprain pacha escaped in a small boat. Many of the smaller vessels were driven on shore, and the whole seet was entirely separated. The Russians got possession of the admiral's slag, and have taken 4000 prisoners.

Two encampments are ordered by the French cabinet for the 15th of September; one in Alface, the other in the celebrated plains of Lens, in Picardy. The troops are to remain

encamped fix weeks. What may be the object of these encampments we know not; report fays that they are folely for the purpose of training the troops in the new exercise adopted by the confeil de guerre. We have only to remark, that camps are neces-farily attended with extraordinary and heavy expences, and that, without fome very folid reason, the French mi-nisters would not subject the treasury to them in the present disordered state of the finances of the country.

July 11. The last arrest purchased by the French king is very strong ed by the French king is very strong ed by the French king is very strong fubject, or body of subjects, shall prefume to prefent a remonstrance relative to the parliaments, he or they shall forfeit all their real and personal estate, and be deprived of all rank and

----American Intelligence.

PITTSBURGH, SEPTÉMBER 20.

A letter from a gentleman at Mufkingum, to his friend in this town, dated September 11, fays "An ex-press has just arrived here from the falls of Ohio, with an account, that lieutenant Peters, with a party of thirty men, going down the river, had been attacked by the Indians, and unfortunately had eight men killed and ten wounded."

NEW-YORK, SEPTEMBER 25.

A correspondent observes, that having been prefent while the supreme court was fitting in Suffolk county Long-Island) he conceives it but justice to the peaceable and virtuous inhabitants of that county, thus to make known, that there was not a fingle indictment by the grand jury, and that there was but one cause tried at the court during their fellion.

PHILADELPHIA, SEPT. 9.

The following is a narrative of the damage done by a hurricane in the island of Martinico, on the 14th ult.

At go'clock in the morning of August 14th, the wind being northeast, the clouds began to collect, the atmosphere to darken, the wind to rife accompanied with heavy showers, which are almost fure presages of a deffructive hurricane, But at 18, the weather moderated, and the fea became much smoother, which considerably allayed the apprehensions of the inhabitants. This flattering appearance lafted not long. It feemed as if this ceffation of the elements only ferved for the purpose of collecting their powers to one point, in order to rage the more uncontrolled; for about three o'clock, the wind shifted suddenly to the north, and blew with afto-nishing fury. The scene now began to be truly diffreshing. The shipping in the harbour got under way as soon as possible, some by slipping, others by parting their cable, except two, which were both caft away before eight in the evening. Three of the fleet that went out, were call away by ten o'clock in Fort Royal Bay. Two French frigates which lay in that fafe bason, the Carnash, drove from their anchors, with the lofs of their rudders. The remaining part of the fleet returned to St. Pierre, the second and third day after the florm, except feven, which it is supposed went to Point Pe-tre---they had lost all their cables, anchors, and boats. But those that returned, received no material damage, except the loss of a boat, a cable, or an anchor.

The wind hauled by degrees round to the westward, blowing hard all the time. At eight o'clock at night, it was N. W. and moderate for half an hour, but instantly shifting to the S. W. blew heavy again. By nine, it hauled to S. S. W. and came on with more than redoubled fury. The scene which had been distressing, was now terrible in the extreme—the heavens appeared to be in one continual glare by lightning—rain poured down as if from sluices—the wind raging as if it were its last effort—and the earth trembling under the appall'd inhabitants, from the shock of

an earthquake.

About twelve o'clock, the tempest abated, and the morning presented such a scene of devastation as was never remembered before. Not a single vessel could be perceived in the harbour of St. Pierre; large quantities of sloating timber covered the whole bay, the worth of which was estimated three or four thousand joes—very little of it was saved, as all the boats

were either loft or damaged an quantities of it were walked over the walks, from the fea, but are brained and broken to pieces, from the violence of the waves.

The streets in the town were almost impassible, from the quantity of sile timber, &c. blown from the roofs of

houses.

The damage done in the country incredible. All the north part of the island is nearly laid waste. The tow of Trinity is almost level with the ground. On that part of the illand from that town, round to the N. N. W. part, there is fearcely a house of tree standing. A house fixty feet fquare, and one flory high, was carried off its foundation to the diffance of one hundred yards. Two white women were buried in the ruins, and a young lady, endeavouring to make her escape, on perceiving the house in motion, was carried by the ffrength of the wind against a stone wall, by which melancholy accident she had The negro both her legs broken, houses that stood about two hundred rods from the house, were entirely swept off, and thirty or forty negroes loft their lives. The reft of the plastations futfered much in like manner, according to their numbers.

The young canes were twifted of close to the ground by the fury of the wind, and it is thought, entirely runed. The negro food is almost totally destroyed; such as potatoes, yams, cassada, plantains, &c. The planters say, that this hurricane exceeds the one that was in the year 1766. The lost of their negroes, canes, &c. is far more considerable than was ever known

before.

The merchants and planters pentioned the commander in chief, praying that fome measures might be taken to alleviate their sufferings. The next day he ordered all the ports in the island to be opened for American produce, except the articles heretofore prohibited, free from duty, only the island duty, which is one per cent. This had effect from the 20th ult, and is to continue till the 1st January, 1789.

Several effimates have been made of the losses fullained, and the live that were lost by this dreadful hurncane, and it is generally agreed the

here wer lost, black whole los 10,000,00 What the fpheri the foller Bate. In the wiefu Remicy, CHING EX ENV CREECE been ho Support nngailbe world. mark's genus, worth ! afford : and adv Amo celsfull ingcaro L. A fleam, mater pipe, require 031%

will a performant in a control of the control of th

been :

loadin

mov request of a mill cith lain

for her top and

ud

naged—na ed over the are bruiled he violence

were almosty ity of tile e roufi

country The tow with the the N. N. a house or fixty feet , was care diffance wo white ruins, and to make the house e Arengia

wall, by the had he negro hundred e entirely y negroes the planmanner, tifted of

ry of the y ruined. rally detms, cafters fay, the one The loss 18 far er kown

rs penf, praybe takes he next In Lie an proresoftre aly the f CCM. alt, and andary,

made e live hum ed that

there were between 6 and 700 lives tost, black and white-and that the whole loss in town and country, is

16,000,000 livres.

Whatever has a tendency to enlarge the sphere of human action, deserves the folloring care of every enlightened Bate. It is therefore with pleafure we inform the lovers of science and the rieful arts, that the ingenious mr. Remiey, who is now in Europe foli-ciong exclusive rights for his veral inventions and improvements, has been honoured with the effecin and Support of gentlemen in England of difanguilled reputation in the fcientific world. We rejoice the more at those garas of attention to American genus, as they go far to prove the worth of mr. Rumfey's talents, and afford an happy pretage of honour and advantage to his native country.

Among the objects which have fuccessfully engaged the abilities of this

ingenious man, are-

1. A boat, or vellel, acted on by flean, and propelled by forcing the water through a wooden trunk, or pipe, laid on a kelion. This boat requires neither malls, rigging, fails, oars, cranks nor puddles; and has been actually propelled with half its loading on board, four miles an hour, against the current of the Potomack mer. It is light and fimple, and may be built at a moderate expense. Where the rivers, like many in America, are unaided by the tides, and base rapid currents, this confiruction will appear to be fingularly uleful, by performing the pallage in a given time, reducing the freight of goods, and promoting intercourse among the citizens, in a convenient, cheap, and eafy man-

A new invented faw-mill, moved without wheels of any kind, requiring but about the twentieth part of the water used for a common fawand which may be supplied either from a ffream, a pond or well.

It is cheap and powerful.

3. A new boiler for generating flezin, in the most convenient manner for nattical, mechanical, and hydrauheal purposes. This is confessedly superior to any hitherto discovered, and may be applied to moll kinds of mills and machines, at a comparatively unling expence.

4. An improvement of Savery's admired mode of railing and conducting water-Of important utility in agriculture and certain manufactories.

5. An improvement on dr. Barker's mill-Dr. Barker was a fellow of the Royal Society in London; and near half a century ago, hill forgetted the principles of this machine, but he was never able to perfect it-Being examined with anxious, yet fruitlets folicitude for its completion by many learned focieties in Europe-the plan was at last abandoned to the books alone, as a monument of the doctor's ingenuity-till lately, when the genus of a Rumley discovered the right ap-plication of its principles. The me-The mechangin of this mill is beautifully limpie; the principles are firstly philolophical; and its powers are uncommonly great-A third or fourth part of the water now ordinardy required to turn a grift-mill, is fufficient by this mode of applying its weight and force to turn any grill-mill or other machine requiring the truell circular motion-The fame powers will equally well apply to grill, faw, fugar, and most works, and cotton gine. The water for this mill may be taken either from a natural fiream, a pond, or a well.

Models of the botter, water-works and mills are now in this city; and we learn with pleafure that the latter buth repeatedly performed, to the admiration and entire farisfaction of many respectable characters who attended

the experiments.

On Friday, the 8th of August last, a party of armed men, confilling of thirty-one, under the command of captain John Fain, left Houliton flation, on Nine-Mile-Creek, and croffed the river Tonafee, about eight or nine miles diffant, to order to gather apples in the vicinity of an Indian town called Cittico, fately abandoned by the Cherokees. The Indians fulfered them to pals the river unmoleited, and immediately, unperceived by our people, took pollethan of the ford they had crolled, likewife another at a fmall diffance above. By this tim: some of our people were in the orthard, and fome on the trees gathering fruit, when they were fundantly attacked by a body of the favages, on all quarters. This fudden and unexpefied alarm threw them into the utmost confusion, so that every man, who did not immediately fall, endeavoured to make a retreat; but the favages being in possession of the fording places, a number took the river, and, whilst endeavouring to escape, by swimming, several were killed and wounded; the latter were pursued, and most of them fell a facrifice to savage barbarity.

The following is a lift of the unfortunate men killed and wounded:—

KILLED—John Fain, captain; Caleb Jones, Joseph Alexander, Van Pierceheld, William Lang, Jonathan Dean, John Brannon, William English, John Medlock, Robert Huston, George Mathews, Isaac Anderson, Charles Payne, Luther Johnston, Hermon Gregg, George Buly.

WOUNDED—Elisha Haddon,

WOUNDED-Elisha Haddon, John Kirk, Thomas Brown, Bullock.

September 21. Western intelligence as late as August 15, informs, that a party of 40 men, under the command of major Thomas Stuart, having unguardedly crossed the Tenassee, at Chota ford, were, on reaching the further bank, attacked by a large body of Indians, supposed to be between one and two hundred. Our people hred several times, but being overpowered by numbers, they endeavoured to retreat back across the river; the Indians by this time had got in their rear, and fuch as escaped had to ride through a heavy fire, in the river and on the hither bank. Our loss is great, upwards of go are yet milling, and feveral wounded; among the kil-led is young Kirk, who was so active against the Indians fince the commencement of the prefent diffurbances. Col. Anthony Bledsoe was killed on Cumberland river, by a fmall party of marauding Indians.

For the encouragement of American literature and genius, it is refolved by the corporation of Providence college, that a particular part of the library room shall be appropriated for the purpose of depositing the works of

American anthors.

In the new jail at Chelmsford, in England, there are now constructing different cells for solitary imprisonment. Eight are already built; thirty-two are to be added. In each there

is a wooden receptacle for a bed, as iron bason for water, a chain in the middle of the sloor, which is to be fastened to the presoner's leg, and the light is to be let in from the top only of window. Three times a day they are to be visited by the turnkey, who is to bring their necessary bread; and be yond that—all human intercourse is to be denied them.

A letter from L'Orient, dated July 17, Lays, "In this unfortunate and unhappy country we cannot depend upon any thing. The king is now at war with his subjects, and there are many regiments of infantry that have refused to serve him against their country. The peasantry begin to collect in formidable bodies, and have offered a large reward for the head of the intendant of the city of Rennes, who has had the good luck to effects

cape.

"Every thing at present seems to have a melancholy aspect; the minds of the people are much irritated. This has continued these three months, and we do not know when or how it will end. Thus we behold the consequences of a bad administration!"

We learn that the Indians at Niagara are so jealous and troublesome, as to render the situation of the settlers there extremely uncomfortable and dangerous. Grain is plenty, but there is no market, for want of any tolerable cheap way of getting it down to a seaport.

Captain Thomas Reed, in the ship Alliance, bound to China, failed from Philadelphia in the month of June 1787, and arrived at Canton the 22d day December in the same year, having navigated in a route as yet unpractifed by any other ship. Taking foundings off the Cape of Cood Hope, he fleered to the fouth-eastward, encircling all the eaftern and fouthern iflands of the Indian Ocean, passing the South Cape of New Holland: and on their patfage northward again towards Canton, between the latitude of 7 and and 4 degrees fouth, and between the longitude of 156 and 169 degrees east, they discovered a number of illands, the inhabitants of which were black, with curled or woolly hair :- among these islands, they had no foundings. About the lat. of 8 deg. north, and in the latitude of 160 de-

grees east, tillands inhat with firaight ands appeare much cultivour of the company we were the first they 'named Alliance iff any of them made in the

The office in China welfel arriv year, and wexamined to In coasti

had the will and blown of rain. They fin

ing again
of Septem
by the ufi
fhips, unti
Ocean.
Septembl
for holdin

prefentative lectors of flates, was elections. Wednesd tions are of voting fellors, a taken at from ever mode of house of thought, have been the confidence of the confidence

This of this com William esquires, in the for fylvania in this relanded a stage.

We had numer trans in tellimore the use out of who are

grees east, they discovered two other flands inhabited by a brown people, with ffraight black hair. Thefe illands appeared to be very fertile and much cultivated; and by the behaviour of the inhabitants, the ship's company were induced to believe they were the first discoverers; one of them they named Morris illand, the other Alliance island. They did not land on any of them. These discoveries were made in the month of November.

bed, an

in in the

is to be

and the

ponly of

they are

who is to

and be-

irfe is to

ated Ju-

nate and

depend

now at

ere are

at have

A their

egin to

d have

Ren-

to ef-

ms to

minds

itated.

onths,

how it

con-

on !"

Nia-

ne, as

ettlers

there

rable

fea-

fhip

from

June

220

hav-

rac-

ınd-

, he

CIT-

if-

the

and

to-

ude

be-

169

m-

ich

lly

ad

The officers of the European ships in China were altonished to find a vellel arriving at that feafon of the year, and with eagerness and pleasure examined the track of their voyage.

In coasting near New Holland, they had the winds generally from S. W and blowing firong, with a great deal of rain.

They finished their voyage by arriving again at Philadelphia on the 17th of September 1788, having returned by the usual route of the European thips, until they were in the Atlantic Ocean.

September 30. This day, the bill for holding the election for eight representatives in congress, and ten e-lectors of a president of the united flates, was enacted into a law. elections are to be held on the last Wednesday of November. The elections are to be at the usual places of voting for affemblymen and counfellors, and the candidates are to be taken at the option of the voters, from every part of the state. mode of electing the members of the house of representatives, it was thought, was the only one that could have been adopted, without violating the conflictation of the united states.

This day the general assembly of this commonwealth elected the hon. William Maclay and Robert Morris, elquires, reprelentatives for this flate in the federal fenate. Every Pennfylvanian must feel a high fatisfaction in this respectable representation of the landed and commercial interests of this

We hear that the methodists (now a numerous and growing feet of chriftians in America) have borne a strong tellimony in their late meetings against. the use of spiritous liquors, and that out of near forty thousand persons who are in union with them, there is

not a fingle man who carries on, or is concerned in, those manufactories of liquid fire, commonly called dift:1leries.

A letter from Hillsborough, North-Carolina, dated August 7, says, "General Martin marches the goth inft. with the olive branch in one hand, and a strong detachment of the Holftein militia (that is to fay) the fword in the other, against the Chickamawgee towns-Another detachment goes from Kentucky, at the fame time, to act in conjunction with him; fo that there is a great probability of exterminating those implacable pells to fociety this fall.

....... By the united states in congress af-

Sembled, September 13, 1788. Whereas the convention affembled in Philadelphia, purfuant to the refo-lution of congress of the 21st February, 1787, did, on the 17th of September in the fame year, report to the united flates in congress affembled, a constitution for the people of the united flates; whereupon congress on the 28th of the same September, did re-" That the faid folve unanimoully, report, with the refolutions and letter accompanying the fame, be transmitted to the feveral legislatures, in order to be submitted to a convention of delegates chofen in each state by the people thereof, in conformity to the refolves of the convention made and provided in that case :" And whereas the constitution fo reported by the convention, and by congress transmitted to the feveral legillatures, has been ratified in the manner therein declared to be fufficient for the eftablishment of the fame, and fuch ratifications duly authenticated have been received by congress, and are filed in the office of the fecretary—therefore,

Refolved, That the first Wedner-day in January next, be the day for appointing electors, in the feveral states, which before the said day shall have ratified the faid constitution; that the first Wednesday in February next, be the day for the electors to affemble in their respective states, and vote for a prefident; and that the first Wednesday in March next, be the time, and the present seat of congress the place for commencing proceedings

under the faid conflitution.

CONTENTS.

Milfeettanies.	17.0
. Letter from an European traveller in America, -	200
. Letter on marriage,	213
. Letter on education,	217
. Letter on politeness,	295
5. Remarks on dillipation,	20
6. Address to the friends of religion, morality, and useful knowledge,	29
Characterillies of a good allembly-man,	23
9. Origin of the illand of Nantucket,	24
10. Anecdote of an Indian,	27
Rural concerns.	pro
11. 12. 13. Letters relative to the Hellian fly, 244, 245	
14. Advantage of flicaring lambs,	247
55. Customary method of making pot-ash in New York,	248
36. Directions for making cyder,	275
Law information.	10
27. Statement of an interesting law case, decided in Pennsylvania,	271
18. Statement of a cause decided in Charleston,	275
19. Statement of a cause decided in London,	ibid.
On spiritous liquors.	ET LA
20. Dialogue between a fword and a hoghead of spirits,	232
22. Remarks on fpiritous liquors,	233
29. Evil effects of the great confumption of spiritous liquors,	234
23. Mischievous essens of militia laws,	Carlotte a
24. Further remarks on militia laws.	284
25. Memorial of the quakers of Pennfylvania against the militia laws,	225
Politics.	7-1
26. Observations on the new constitution,	253
27. Speech of the hon. Charles Pinckney, efq.	256
28. Refult of the proceed ugs of the convention of North Carolina,	265
29. Proceedings of the late meeting at Harrisburg,	268
30. A British prophecy,	276
31. Remarks on the commerce of Philadelphia,	281
Revolutional Papers.	
32. Speech of his excellency gov. Livingston, in 1777.	235
33. Gen. Washington's farewell orders to the Armies of America,	240
34. Answer to the above orders, 25. General Washington's final address to congress,	242
36. Answer of congress,	243
37. Farmer's letters.—No. I. —	244
28. The American crisis.—No. II.	286
Interesting tables.	
39. Exports from Charleston, of the crops of 1784 and 1785,	277
40. Enumeration of the veffels wherein were exported the crops of	- 1
South Carolina, of 1784, 1785, and 1786,	shid.
40. Exports of Georgia, in 1755, 1760, 1765, 1770, and 1772.	278
42. Value of the exports of Georgia for eighteen years,	ibid.
43. No. of veffels cleared out of Georgia from 1755 to 1772,	ibid.
44. Exports from New York between July 5, 1765, and July 5, 1766,	279
45. Exports from America to the British West India islands,	bid.
46. Exports from Philadelphia, in 1765, 1771, 1772, 1773, 1784, & 17	282
47. Number of vessels entered at the custom-house, Phil. in '86 & '87, 48. Number of vessels entered at the custom-house, Boston,	283
49. Number of taxable inhabitants in Pennfylvania,	ibid.
50. Number of inhabitants in New York,	ibid.
Poetry.	ppru,
51. Pindaric ode on friendship,	295
52. The morning invitation,	297
53. An eulogy,	298

AN

Remarks on raising t

A MON of a one of the fecrets of trated; the of a stated to conject with only failles, courtiers courtiers corner, London exchang vern. In re

papers, fprings This is evil, f gem o timely ed; b differe fchen then

in ther wat The by all the us

W